

Global Sustainability and Planetary Management

—
The Revealed Future of Humanity
As Seen Through Celestial Eyes

By Daniel Raphael, PhD

5-GS-PM.19.01

\Books \18-GS-PM | 7.24.2020 | 15:51 | Words: 82 259

*Global Sustainability and Planetary Management —
The Revealed Future of Humanity as Seen Through Celestial Eyes*

© Copyright Daniel Raphael 2017 USA.

Original Copyright 2007

[Formatted for a printed document.]

Global Sustainability and Planetary Management

—

The Revealed Future of Humanity
As Seen Through Celestial Eyes

Daniel Raphael

— *opus unius hominis vitae* —



No Broken Hearts is an imprint of
Daniel Raphael Publishing

~

Daniel Raphael Consulting
PO Box 2408, Evergreen, Colorado 80437 USA

Contents

Introduction.....	7
Transcript No.	
1 My Work with You — Introduction	19
Co-creative effort to heal your planet; The Magisterial Mission; Q&A. Notes.	
2 Species Die-Off — Introduction	29
Monjoronson's roles; Decimation of the human species; Transition Era; Q&A. Notes.	
3 Asking Questions — Introduction.....	43
The antidote for fear is awareness; Armageddon and the Rapture; Q&A. Notes.	
4 Peace is Fundamental to Sustain Civilization — Introduction	61
Nations unprepared for coming changes; Building responsible governance; New business models; Q&A; Notes.	
5 What Sustains Sustainability? — Introduction.....	79
Values and beliefs about sustainability; What is necessary for the era of light and life?; Societal maintenance; Q&A. Notes.	
6 Background Information — Introduction	91
Background information for new students; Families and raising responsible children; Love—universe harmony; Q&A. Notes.	
7 Raising Children, Raising Civilization — Introduction.....	103
Child rearing; Fundamentals for sustainability; Testing religious doctrine; The new generation of children; Q&A.	
8 Raising Children with Intention — Introduction.....	111
Sustainability of the individual; Affect on civilization; Preparation for procreation; Assisting children to explore; Q&A.	
9 The Economy of Sustainability — Introduction	127
Relevancy of these lessons; Sustaining government; What sustains peace?; Forms of government; Q&A. Notes.	
10 Sustainable, Stable Growth — Introduction	141
Sustainability is a critical necessity; Universe policies of sustainability; Universe provides a pattern; Q&A.	
11 Allowing for Exceptional Results — Introduction	155
Universe model for sustainability; Optimizing maximum potential; The possibility of rebellion; Q&A. Notes.	
12 The Harmonic that Sustains the Universe — Introduction.....	165
God's sustaining love; Love, harmony, oneness, unity sustain the universe; The sustaining principle of harmony; Q&A.	
Conclusions	181
Epilogue: Conscious Evolution.....	185
Glossary.....	187
Resources and References.....	195
BIO	197

Introduction

NOTE: It is now late July 2018. The last 11 years have proven to be very transformative, with many changes in many regards. But for this document, the websites and personal history reflected here remain as they were written in 2007.



THIS BOOK¹ is composed of twelve related transmissions as channeled through Daniel Raphael between June 11, 2006 and January 1, 2007. These transmissions were made with an audience present, transcribed, and later adapted for this book. (See “Notes,” p. 11) [The original transcripts can be viewed at: www.trmarchives.com]

The format of this book follows that of the transmissions to give the reader a more personal sense of being present at the sessions. These twelve transcripts could have been presented as an interpretation by the author, but that would not add to the reader’s here-and-now awareness of Monjoronson’s presence. Rather, he wanted readers to develop awareness that the spiritual enterprises that Monjoronson explains are real, here, and functioning.

The voice of the text is that of Monjoronson². He speaks in a “matter of fact” manner. It is clear his intention is to raise an alarm of concern in our awareness rather than scaring the wits out of us. However, some of the topics he

speaks of so matter-of-factly may frighten some and cause others to fall into worry and despair. Yet, he frequently speaks passionately with compassion and sympathy, encouraging us to participate effectively in our individual and collective future.

The primary purpose of this series of transmissions is fourfold: **1)** to awaken the need for personal and public social practices and policies that support the sustainability of a spiritually evolving world at individual and societal levels, globally; **2)** to prevent the decline and fall of human civilizations³; **3)** to provide insights and guidance for the development of global sustainability practices; and **4)** to do this as a conscious and co-creative⁴ process with us!

Global sustainability, as it is used in the text, embodies two parameters that are mutual for sustaining a world: **1)** physical and material survival; and **2)** the continuation, evolution, and maturation of civilizations from the individual, through family, community, and nations, to global levels. Monjoronson has revealed that, given our world’s primitive state of behavior, there is no assurance that families, communities, nations, and civilization will not enter into another cyclical era of decline and collapse as others before. This time the anticipated

decline and fall will not involve just one nation, but the whole world.

These parameters are mutual because they operate in tandem for civilization and the lives of individuals to develop, mature, and evolve. Advancing one parameter without advancing the other causes an imbalance initiating another cycle. Our western culture is a prime example of great imbalance in both parameters—we are technologically advanced, yet we have only begun to install materially sustainable technologies. We are scientifically and technologically advanced but have not applied these techniques for the development of maturing and evolving social institutions.

Worlds at the stages of development as earth typically do not have a global executive superstructure and administrative infrastructure to maintain ever-improving levels of civilizational maturity. And few have the insight to prepare for sustaining both levels of development and maturity, or foresee the eventual and inevitable decline.

The arc of the book's development is typical, which was a blessing as the author did not devise the outline of the book. When the author read through the transcripts first-to-last in the order they were given, he was delighted to see a very conspicuous arc of development. It begins rapidly, reaching its apex in the second transmission. There, Monjoronson briefly discusses the decimation of the human species, which

provides the pivotal point for a lengthy discussion of sustainability in the remainder of the transmissions.

(Switching to first person:)

I almost never re-read a transcript once it is edited and placed in Archives, (www.tmarchives.com). And that was the case with these papers. Through the months of these sessions, I did not see an overall design for their development. I knew they dealt with sustainability in general terms, but I had not grasped that they were so well integrated...as though they had been developed as a complete syllabus and then presented one by one in seminar fashion.

Text that is indented signifies my observations and experiences as the channel. The intention of doing so is to allow you to witness the simultaneous levels of consciousness that take place before, during, and after the channeling sessions. The recordings of these sessions are only the most obvious evidence of the channeled session. What is not recorded is the visual and auditory evidence that comes into the mind of the channel. I hope this anecdotal material gives you an expanded picture of what goes on in the mind of some channels during conscious discussions and relationships with spiritual beings.

My relationship to spiritual beings of light is informal, much as I have with my very close friends. But I am always respectful and reverential toward them, and hold their opinion and suggestions in great esteem. I have found that being in

relationship with spiritual beings is far different from the religious training I received for that relationship as a child and young adult. That training did not prepare me for the transparent relationships I would have with spiritual beings. Here, in these intimate and revealing relationships, all is known and that demands that I must be authentic, revealing, and always vulnerable...the same characteristics of any valuable and viable intimate relationship. I can be that transparent with my most trusted friends with whom I feel safe at any moment and in any situation. This is very empowering, for it demands that I perform at my very best at all times. Though I know my foibles will inevitably show up, they offer another opportunity for growth. When they do show up, as they have in the past, I then ask for insights about my error.

Monjoronson presents a much larger universe than we have been prepared to embrace. Rather than the simple polar hierarchy of God and the individual, Monjoronson casually shares the titles and orders of numerous spiritual beings that we have not heard of. There is apparently a highly developed and extensive hierarchy involved in universe management and administration that exists throughout the universe, in known and unknown dimensions. Many of you may be glad to know that there are far more participants in the operation of the universe than just “the wizard behind the curtain.” For others, these revelations

may appear to complicate their relationship with God.

It may seem confusing to new readers to be confronted with a universe that is so huge and so extensive. Yet, it has features that are not unfamiliar to us. Think of the universe as a huge piece of real estate that has places, and those places have names. They also have capitols that are centers of administration that are governed by individuals who also have names. The universe is huge, but well known from the spiritual perspective to those whose level of consciousness far exceeds our own. All of this may sound strange. If that is so, simply think of the universe as another foreign country you’d like to visit in the afterlife.

I will share what I know of the geography of the universe and the spiritual beings who populate it in the Notes at the end of each chapter, and provide further definitions in the Glossary at the end of the book.

MONJORONSON

Monjoronson’s presence and mission are to assist us to anticipate the decline of our civilizations, and to install practices of global sustainability to prevent their decline, while aiding our civilizations to mature and evolve, beginning at the individual and family level. It is clear from his elevated position that it is not sufficient for people to simply exist and sustain their level of existence, but they

must also grow and mature individually and as civilizations.

Monjoronson calls himself a “descending son⁵” from Paradise whose work is to aid the progress of ascending sons and daughters (us) toward Paradise. He is not an ET, but a divine being, and non-material at this time: He didn’t arrive in an UFO. “He” is without biologic gender⁶ but has assumed attributes of a male-like being. The pronouns “he,” “him,” and “his” are used to reflect those attributes. Discerning readers will discover that the attributes he reveals include, as well, the best of the feminine gender.

He does not come alone but with a large staff, who are a part of what he has identified as the “Magisterial Mission⁷.” He is a “Magisterial Son,” a denomination within the order of descending sons of paradise. His mission is to co-creatively heal our planet with our conscious participation. And, he says he is going to stay here until our planet enters into an era he calls “the days of light and life⁸,” a time of extended peace, prosperity, and social development.

APOCALYPTIC ISSUES

Monjoronson’s matter of fact delivery makes his brief statements about the decimation of the human species sound like the bottom line of a quarterly financial report. But, it is not so much about the bottom line of the report that is important but *what comes after*. From his perspective, the inevitable decimation is not “the end of times” but the beginning of a New Era⁹. And, atypical to a financial report, Monjoronson demonstrates sincere compassion to those who will go through the horrific hours, days, and weeks of the decimation.

Comparing that to the apocalyptic writings of Nostradamus, St. John (Revelations, New Testament), the calendar of the Mayans, and stories of the Rapture, none offer a way forward for those who remain *after* these “end of the world” scenarios. How do those who are “left behind” pick up the pieces and put it all together in a manner that produces a far more stable and productive world and civilization for everyone? Who has ever given us a plan for that? Religious sources offer no help for those who aren’t taken up in the Rapture to heaven. None offer any options for those who remain “after the end of times.”

For me, it was a positive and constructive shock to read Monjoronson’s transmissions. They present us with an invitation for active partnership with God’s universe management at the planetary level that does not smack of religion, requirements for recognition of

hierarchical and organizational authority, nor doctrine. All that is required is a willingness to participate, ask questions, make decisions, and take action in concert with the plan.

Many in our society subscribe to the theory that 2012¹⁰ will end the era of the world as we know it and inaugurate the New Era. But few have provided a road map for what develops in the New Era, and the events that will precede it to bring that era into existence and flourish. Monjoronson, through his transmissions in these papers, has provided a grand view of that road map. (Also, see Epilogue.)

WHY NOW?

It is very timely that Monjoronson has come to our planet's assistance to help prevent its inhabitants (us!) from destroying it and ourselves. You don't have to be a rocket scientist to understand and know that our planet will soon become uninhabitable or virtually uninhabited due to our neglect, mistreatment, and overpopulation. Obviously, we also do not have the perspectives, awareness, forethought, wisdom, or courage-for-action to address the problems that we know exist! What and who is needed is someone with the capacity to pull us together into functional working teams at the community level, globally, *before* the decimation begins. (See Conclusions.)

WHY?

Monjoronson is of the magnitude of divine energy, presence, power, and perfection to miraculously turn our world into a "paradise on earth" in the twinkling of an eye. But that would not lead to the effective development of strong and mighty souls needed in an ever-expanding material universe.

You might guess and be right that there is a mutualism going on as this Introduction is written. I have found that my spiritual muses often place conceptual eggs in a sentence that are often overlooked. For example, see the last sentence in the paragraph immediately above—"souls needed in an ever-expanding material universe." What are souls that are not material doing in an *expanding material* universe? Why are they needed? And, is Spirit alluding to an expanding universe, a topic with many hypotheses from astrophysicists? Remember, no questions = no answers. They aren't going to make disclosure until we ask. When we do, they know we are ready to hear the answer.

From a celestial perspective, our planet is an incubator of souls. Quantitatively, at this time, it is pumping out a huge number of souls. But qualitatively, many of those souls are weak and anemic as they wing their way to the afterlife and the continuation of their infinite spiritual journey. It is not sufficient that a soul come into existence, but that it has substance and strength to survive the experience of living on a planet and later to engage the rigors of new spiritual challenges during their infinite spiritual journey toward Paradise.

Soul survival is assured by effective ethical and moral decisions and

actions as well as giving unselfish, unflinching service to one's fellows during our mortal lifetime. Our planet, in many ways, is ethically and morally wanting and impoverished, a circumstance that aids the adventure of spiritual survival for those with the strength and desire to survive. The work of Monjoronson is to provide guidance, advice, counsel, and direction for the development of a world that is balanced, at peace, and prosperous so that individuals, beginning in the family and continuing through whole societies, prosper, thrive, mature, and survive.

One of his objectives is to bring our world into an era of "light and life," an enduring era of peace, where children come into the world with every possibility of generating a whole, full, and strong soul simply by living in a world that provides resources for a balanced life. This does not abrogate the free-will choice of individuals to accept or reject the spiritual course of an afterlife. The afterlife is an option! But everyone should have the possibility of having that choice. In other words, mature worlds provide that option. People on primitive and undeveloped worlds, due to the social and economic environment of their world, do not have that option. And that is the condition of our world today, as he describes it.

The work of Monjoronson is not an isolated effort to help us save our planet and enhance the lives of its billions of citizens. He is only one of many

descending sons who have volunteered to aid the work of ascending mortals on other worlds of time and space. As you might surmise, our planet is only one of millions of inhabited planets in the universe. All are under the watchcare of a highly developed, patient, and tolerant hierarchy of universe administration. We are not alone—"angels are about."

An outcome of Monjoronson's work will be a developed world where all people can discover purpose, allowing them to develop meaning in their lives, lives that are intimately connected to their infinite adventure toward Paradise. The intention of Monjoronson's work, in part, is to aid our world to move into the New Era consciously and co-creatively by providing this wake-up call, direction, plan, and purpose. We must ask, then, "If this is the wake-up call, then what is the plan?"

TIME FRAMES

The time frames that Monjoronson is asking us to accept and apply to our short lives on this planet are simultaneously epic and immediate. He assures us that we are immensely powerful as individuals to change the course of the future of our world, and that we can begin this effectively and immediately! Monjoronson tells us that our decisions and actions do form the future of the next decade, century, and millennium. But, to do this effectively and powerfully, we must declare our intentions for our life and for living. We must declare whether

we want to become “part of a continuing problem or part of the solution.”

Though Monjoronson will be with us for many thousands of years, he is asking us to prepare for the New Era, and to do that now by anticipating it. As you will find, he is not cynical or impractical, but fervently optimistic, with realistic goals for us to co-creatively engage and fulfill.

PLANETARY MANAGEMENT, at least as Monjoronson describes it, is complex in its totality but can be applied in a straightforward manner, globally. What is required is for us to see our own small lives, communities, nations, civilizations, and planet from *outside* the planet, just as he does. Global management must take this perspective to avoid provincial positioning, while keeping fundamental common human interests in the front of our awareness at all times.

THE PAPERS

Each paper is numbered in the Archives (www.tmarchives.com) according to its place in the sequence of transmissions that came into existence through the Northern Colorado (NOCO) channeling group in Loveland, Colorado, USA, transmitted through Daniel Raphael. Each transmission has two parts: A set of topics presented by Monjoronson, followed by questions from the audience and those sent via e-mail to the transcriptionist, with answers provided by Monjoronson or other Teacher.

Questions that were presented at length have been simplified.

Monjoronson’s long, run-on sentences have been left intact as a nuance of the transcripts. Breaking up long sentences would greatly detract from his style and the presentation of his “message.” I have found that this seems to be the nature of most Celestial speakers, though there are brilliant exceptions. Please be patient with this.

Production of the papers began with recording the channeled sessions by our faithful and diligent transcriptionist, Roxanne Andrew. A typical session begins with a guided mediation to help members become centered, grounded, and balanced in their energies. An invocation is always used to consecrate the time and space of the session and align the energy of each participant with the presence of God and the purposes of God. They are guided to silently declare their intention for being at the session.

REVELATION

Yes, the body of this text is revelation¹¹—pragmatic, practical, hands-on revelation. The fundamentals of personal, balanced social existence have already been revealed through the Teaching Mission (TM) transcripts, (www.tmarchives.com). What is needed now, and given, is guidance to apply those fundamentals so that social existence becomes sustainable in a world that is changing rapidly on all fronts. Revelation is given to members of each and every generation as a means to

expand that generation's beliefs about God and their relationship to God. The activity of revelation is a means used by "Spirit"¹² (all beings of light in the Creator's hierarchy) to fulfill that intention.

CHANNELING EXPERIENCE

These papers were brought into existence through conscious channeling. As I have experienced conscious channeling, the spirit entity speaks through me, much like an FM receiver. To do this successfully in my consciousness, I figuratively put my ego on a stool beside myself and the spiritual being. This may sound a bit like a full blown dissociative personality disorder, but it works for the duration of the session. This allows spirit to speak through me easily without being interrupted by my thought-opinions, biases, judgments, or commentary. I become a conscious observer of what unfolds from the spirit being, as another person in the audience.

Because channeling occurs in short term memory, I usually do not have good recall of what was said through me. If you were to ask me immediately after the session about what was said in the session, I could provide a fairly accurate recount of the topics. But a week later, I probably could not give you a very detailed record of those topics. Later, when I prepare to edit the transcript, I am usually as surprised by what was said in the transcripts as anyone else.

I began clairaudient channeling in the spring of 1994. Much like the growth of a sapling around a large boulder, I too have gotten 'round the boulders' of my life to live and grow in a much more straight line toward "the light." Speaking with angels¹³, Melchizedeks¹⁴, Celestial Teachers¹⁵, and members of various orders of spiritual beings on a daily basis has had an enlightening effect on me.

Revelation in religion is an oxymoron. It usually never arises again to be officially recognized once the original revelation becomes established in the organized religion. Revelation is usually relegated to the mystic and charismatic sects, grudgingly recognized as a means of diverting those energies into a legitimate step-child of that religion. Revelation, such as you will read, is often seen by established religions as disruptive and heretical, and usually isolated from curious inquiry. Unfortunately, most religions do not have an internal process for validating new revelations that come along. Revelation does not stop with one generation. Individuals continue to receive revelation, becoming "voices in the wilderness" [Isaiah 40:3] when they try to share their revelations with members of their religion.

The author counts himself fortunate to talk with his Guardian Angel, Leah and personal Celestial Teacher, Mor-gan, among others, during the day. These two beings have been his constant and wise

companions for longer than he has been consciously aware.

Daniel Raphael is an active psychic, intuitive, spiritual counselor, and executive coach. He has earned degrees in Sociology, Education, and a doctorate in Metaphysics. He is the author of *SACRED RELATIONSHIPS, A Guide To Authentic Loving*, (Origin Press, 1999); *Inspirations for Spiritual Growth; Bedtime Stories from Angels to a Lonely Child*; and *e-Democracy, The Development of Public Policy and the Next Step of Democracy for the 21st Century*, (1992/2002). His book, *What Was God Thinking?!* (NBH Co. 2002), incorporates the substance of his doctoral dissertation.

Daniel Raphael, Evergreen, Colorado
February 2007.

Notes to Introduction

1. This Book (Global Sustainability....) — Practices that sustain individuals, families, communities, nations, and civilizations. The concern of Monjoronson is that our world will not survive as an incubator of new souls as it currently functions. His mission is to guide the evolution of human global social existence so that it not only survives but thrives and matures. As world human relations now exist, global civilization will continue in cycles of build-decline- and collapse.

2. Monjoronson — Monjoronson is a divine descending son of the Magisterial order from Paradise. What this means is that he is from a line of spiritual beings who go out to the planets of time and space to provide service to them. This service is to give individuals and their civilizations a boost so that they develop, evolve, mature, and become sustainable. This service is usually provided at a time when those individuals and civilizations are vulnerable.

“Monjoronson” is only one name of many that he is known by on our planet. Some call him “the anointed one.” Others give him a name in keeping with their language and culture. The name “Monjoronson” is what some members of the Teaching Mission¹⁸ call him. At the time of writing this book, he was not in a material form.

His relationship to me, Daniel Raphael, is not unique. He speaks with many, and through many. I have found him to be very pleasant, courteous, respectful, and even humorous at times. My perception of his work and his time here is that he will be here “as long as it takes.”

I suppose it may be odd to some that I don’t have frequent Q&A sessions with him. I have learned that a “need to know” policy is always in effect, determined by how the information might aid my own growth and maturity for seeing choices, making decisions, and taking action. Idle curiosity questions almost never get an answer.

3. Civilization's rise and fall — See among others,

www.learner.org/exhibits/collapse/

www.learner.org/exhibits/collapse/mayans_sub.html

How Societies Choose to Fail or Succeed,
Jared M. Diamond, [University of California, Los Angeles](http://www.learner.org/exhibits/collapse/mayans_sub.html), 2005,
and others.

In the normal course of an inhabited planet, there is a regular sequence of visitations by celestial beings to guide the spiritual and material development and evolution of that planet's population. It is highly irregular that a planet does not receive these visitations. And that is the sad case for earth.

4. Co-creative — To create or bring something into existence with the assistance of another. It is more than cooperative in nature, as two people who co-inspire each other — their contribution is "greater than the sum of the parts."

5. Descending Son — See #2 above.

6. Gender — Monjoronson is without gender. He has no need to reproduce. He was created, not born, meaning that he came into existence much as an energetic construct of an idea with will, consciousness, individuality, and personality, and much more.

Gender is solely associated with the material worlds of time and space, and biologic evolutionary development. In the afterlife and spiritual realms of the universe, there is no need for biologic generation and associated genders. This realm is populated by created beings and those whose origins were from the evolutionary and material worlds of time and space, then died, and were resurrected in the "afterlife."

7. Magisterial Mission — Monjoronson came to earth with a mission, goals, and a procedure for accomplishing those goals and fulfilling that mission. His mission is to co-creatively heal our planet with our conscious participation. Most planets with divisive populations are unable to foresee the necessity of a unified means of managing the resources of a planet, and are unable to bring this into existence without an outside agency to provide the capacity, patience, vision, and perspectives to fulfill that end. And, he says he is going to stay here until our planet enters into what he calls "the days of light and life." That era is a time of extended peace, prosperity, and social development.

8. Days of light and life — The era of a planet that has been settled in peace for a long time, where there is a unified culture, language, religion, and economy, for example.

9. New Era — The era after the Transition Era, which comes after the Current Era. According to Monjoronson's statements, this Current Era will suffer a major cataclysm that will result in a great deal of turmoil for a period of time (Transition Era) before people reorganize their societies and become more settled time in the New Era.

10. 2012 — This date is significant to the Mayan calendar. According to that calendar, which ended in 1987, there is a 25 year period of immense turmoil and change that occurs before the next calendar begins in 2012. That date inaugurates a different energy for the earth, a new era, and a new societal organization.

These papers anticipate that turmoil, the Transition Era, and offer preparation for the New Era and the reconstruction of our societies and civilization.

See #3; and, #9, above.

Ref. [The Mayan Factor: The Path Beyond Technology](#), by Jose Arguelles.

11. Revelation — Knowing and understanding without empirical experience; also known as inspiration. Revelation occurs in many ways, by a sudden insight, sudden or growing awareness, through trance or conscious channeling, in verbal or written form. Revelation is not limited to any generation, but is available to all generations.

12. Spirit — “Spirit” is a generalized term I use for any individual spiritual being or collection in the Creator’s hierarchy of spiritual beings. And although they will often provide me with a name that is comprehensible in my mind’s language, as often they do not. With the ones I speak with often, I prefer to personalize our relationship by addressing them by name.

13. Angels — This is a generalized term for the many orders of angels. They are helpers and Guardians of mortals on material planets of time and space, and messengers. Supervising angels are what we call arch angels. Angels are created beings from the Mother Spirit or Infinite Spirit, as she is often called.

14. Melchizedeks — There are a number of orders of Melchizedeks. In general, they are administrators and teachers.

15. Celestial Teachers — Celestial Teachers were former mortals on planets. They lived, died on their planet of origin, and were resurrected in the Resurrection Halls¹⁶ of “Mansonia¹⁷” and continued in their spiritual career. That career includes an almost never-ending sequence of educational worlds. Having completed and achieved levels of competence and consciousness, they volunteered to return to another evolutionary, material planet to serve the mortals there under an umbrella program for the advancement of that world’s populations. That may include the assignment to a single mortal to aid their progress in their earthly career.

My personal Celestial Teacher’s name is Mor-gan. He hails from a planet about 1/3 of the way around our galaxy, and much closer to its center. When I first began to dialogue with him, I had many French phrases and words floating around in my head during the dialogue. I asked him why this was occurring. He told me that he was originally assigned to a fellow in France, and in preparation for that assignment, he had learned French so he could dialogue easily with him. Unfortunately, he was killed in an automobile accident, leaving Mor-gan to wait for another assignment. He was rapidly prepared in English, but often used French phrases and words in his dialogue with me.

16. Resurrection Halls — Where we arrive after death; a place where re-integration occurs for our soul, personality, and memory in a new body that does not have biologic functions.

17. Mansonia — The place Jesus told us about that awaited us after death. Where we go after our brief stay in the Resurrection Halls.

18. Teaching Mission (TM) — A mission initiated in New Zealand in 1987, approximately, to provide lessons to individual groups for sustainable living. These lessons are provided by a celestial teacher over the course of a nominal two years through a channel, or “TR,” Transmitter-Receiver. TM groups usually meet regularly on a weekly to fortnight basis.

My Work with You

INTRODUCTION

Transcript 1 provides an introduction to the remaining transcripts. As an observer of this book, much as yourself, I find it remarkable, now, to see what a good storyteller Monjoronson is. In this early paper, he gives us a view of the whole story that will eventually unfold in the papers ahead. By making short mention of large topics early on, he is preparing our minds to grasp the larger picture of his message more easily when those developments are shared.

In the second paragraph of this paper, Monjoronson alludes to the topic of the last paper of the series—the sustaining harmonic force in the universe—love. Soon, he talks briefly about the expected developments of his tenure here, and how he as a divine being will be limited to function in the future. He tells us clearly that he is here, but that it will take a good deal of time for us to see him, and that we must not lose heart, but have patience, even if it takes longer than our lifetimes for him to take on a material form.

A central theme of “soul survival” is shared early on, as well. This is central to his mission and the work of his staff. Here, he begins to tell us of the work of “God Within¹,” as some call that spiritual fragment of the Creator² in each of us; and, that it is our constant and abiding help all through our lifetime, and will accompany us on our journey to Paradise, and afterward as well.

His words, “This scythe that will cut across the populations of your world,” is his gentle way of preparing us for a later paper where he speaks of the “decimation of the human species.”

As his words were streaming through me, I felt and saw two things: first, was his concern for the emotional state of his audience as they would hear these words; and second, a picture of the world from a global view of numerous countries with simultaneous scenes of street activities, the inside of homes, hospitals, emergency crews, morgues, and office and manufacturing situations, for example.

There was ever so short a pause in his delivery at this point. It was as though he was searching for a word that could describe this development metaphorically by using a word remote enough for the most developed

mind in the audience to accept easily, without reacting emotionally to what he was saying.

His closing to this paper is similar to that of other closings in other papers—it is a benediction of sorts, and a thanksgiving for sharing time together that day. It summarizes the paper by assuring us of the actual presence of supportive spiritual influences, and asks us to not only remain steadfast, but to begin to take action with them, and to share the message with others.

TRANSCRIPT 1

My Work with You

Date: June 11, 2006
Location: Loveland, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teacher: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, friends. This is Monjoronson. It is good to be here with you. If you were a bit more sensitive, you would almost feel the air move from my presence as I pass by each of you. That is how palpable my presence is that you are almost ready to feel. I have made my way around the world to thousands of groups, and millions of individuals. I am preparing a list—a bit like Santa Clause, “who is naughty and nice”—no, not really! But I am preparing a list of those who are with

intention and consciousness prepared to assist in my missions, and they are many.

Attempts at humor from spiritual beings, whether created or evolutionary in origins, are lame at best. Few truly grasp how to construct or deliver humor so that it is effective. This is a good example. And isn’t it such an irony that even one of the most capable beings as Monjoronson has to work so hard to construct a piece of humor that serves its purpose well. But, I admire him for trying because it sets the stage early in his presentation for a more casual and informal dialogue with his audience.

Today, I wish to speak to you about my work with you. My presence and my mission are for you individually—to help uplift and upgrade your planet so that future generations more easily come into alignment with the way of the universe, the way of love—universal harmony—more easily, more naturally, and earlier in the course of their life, so that eventually parents bring their children into the world with the values and beliefs that are already in alignment with a loving life, on your planet.

As you have been told since the very inception of the Magisterial Mission, this will be a co-creative effort to heal your planet—“our planet.” Each of you has, that I have seen in you, little understanding of this in your thinking. This will not be a relationship of organizational authority, but one of joint, cooperative authority. We are in the phases now of preparing our staff to work on a regular basis, intimately and personally with you as you participate in

the capacity that you are able to with this organization. Some of you will work directly with us in your world. Some of you will be well aware of us and cooperative, and align your energies in work, thoughts, and emotions with those of this mission.

We have heard a phrase that describes some mortals who are resistant to change, as being “hardheaded.” Well, it is oftentimes not that a person is resistant, but simply not capable, not trained, not sensitive to the nuances of a cooperative relationship. Now, extend that or overlay that onto my staff. It is going to require, and we are now in the process of training our staff, particularly those who will be working with you personally, on a one-to-one basis, how to actually do that. It is not that my staff is hardheaded, but this is a remarkable journey of cooperative, co-creative effort many have never encountered before.

You have heard many high-minded phrases about co-creative union and cooperative efforts of us working together. The realities are that we know that as willing as you are, it will be much like herding cats—that we love you, we care for you, we wish the best for you, we are compassionate to your needs, and we are sensitive to your autonomy. Yet, we must bring you along, coaxing you to join with us arm in arm as we walk together in step, together. This will require remarkable adjustments for my staff and for you.

My staff thoroughly understands the eccentricities of mortals on earth, and your penchant for autonomy and resistance to good. And you are used to going your own way. Some of you simply give up and say, “Show me.” This is insufficient, too, my friends. You must join us energetically and actively—not passively—but assertively, willing to reach out, extend yourself and learn how to cooperate, how to be led without feeling like you are leaderless, that you have no participation in where you are going. It is essential that you thoroughly invest in this co-creative, cooperative effort to complement the Magisterial Mission and the healing of your planet, in the begetting of whole individuals early in their lives.

You have many business examples of diverse groups between corporations coming together in a cooperative effort to accomplish a common good, a service or product so large in scope that it requires many people working on this simultaneously, who come from diverse cultures, who use different languages and systems of measurement—that operates, functions, or performs as it was designed to do. Now multiply that difficulty many, many times—many of you have not yet felt the presence of those who are not material.

You will be startled, some of you will be in awe, [and]³ some of you will be in denial that this is actually occurring. As I approach materiality, more and more of this Magisterial Mission will become

“locked in” to the temporal pace of your planet. We are not ready to lock in place this mission yet, for there is so much preparatory work to do. When I become material in form, I will lose my flexibility. In many ways, I will be a captive of this planet as you are, though I will have the same capacity to lay down my body and travel elsewhere, as I am needed or as is required, there upon returning to my body, taking it up, and traversing as a captive on the planet again.

So many of you are waiting. So many of you are prepared. Yet, so many of you will be gone before I appear. Those of you who are prepared and waiting, you are much like those so many years ago who waited for the “return” [of Jesus] who waited for the healing of your planet, healing and completion, patiently waiting for years, decades—perhaps centuries. I do not and will not reveal to you when the mission will become corporeal in full, and operational at a level that you can actively participate in. It would be foolhardy to do so. You are agondonters⁴. I envision that one day, a decade or two after the mission is in its corporeal form, someone will write a novel or a true story of the last agondonters as a chronicle to those who waited. Those of you who believe, have faith, trust and know that I will be here in material form, know that Jesus / Christ Michael⁵ will then follow me in the time after that in the distant future.

Your faith is a trusting faith. Your faith is a faith with a smile on your face, knowing that it is happening—not “will happen”—but “is” happening. You have a gleeful appreciation that it is in process that it is now in the form of becoming manifest. You are wonderful caretakers of this mission; you are wonderful supporters of what must be done and what will occur. I know that many of you are anxiously waiting, as though you had invited company over to your home for dinner, and you had an appointed time of seven o’clock for them to appear, and here it is eight-thirty and they still have not arrived, though they call occasionally saying, “Oh, we are just a bit down the road.”

We know that the assurances we provide to you feel much the same way—“Well, when are you going to arrive so we can sit down to dinner?” But we say to you, “Keep the stove hot, please, we are coming.” You will hear this message over and over again. It will be repeated many, many times in the future to help you become aware that you are not alone. In the meantime, this provides a wonderful opportunity for training, for personal upliftment, for practice in meditation, in silence and stillness to be with the spiritual Fragment of the Creator⁶ in preparation for this wonderful mission in which I am participating. (Pause)

I am open for questions, if you have any at this time.

Student: It says in a book that I read that the man-to-land ratio is key to the well being of the human race. Is our population in line with the man-to-land ratio? They predict that there will be nine billion people by 2050. Are you able to speak on that, or how do we keep our population within limits?

MONJORONSON: This is not a function that is governable by individuals, or even by societies or nations, except that individuals may responsibly raise a reasonable number of children, so that they are cared for, educated and prepared for their future. The population of your world is grossly out of balance. It will be at that time, which you state, approximately three times larger than it should be. There is truly an equation for the number of people that can successfully, productively, rationally, spiritually, occupy land in relationship to the square mileage or land mass.

Your other question obviously must be, “How will this be aligned?” We will not institute any global program of eugenics⁷. This situation of over-population of your planet⁸ will be self-rectifying. It is unavoidable; it is now in preparation, we are aware that there are forces in your world that will change the population level dramatically in a very brief period of time. We work with all individuals; we work with all souls. We wish that the production of healthy, whole, heavy souls occur on every planet, and that every soul that leaves this planet

be weighty with wisdom, experience, understanding, insight, and personal reverence. You achieve that by moral and ethical decisions; you make heavy souls with the addition of service—not required, obligatory service, but joyful service, generous service, gleeful service, service that is done from the heart.

Look about you in your world. How many people serve easily, generously, passionately? How many people are making good moral, ethical decisions, given that they are presented to them every day? Many souls leave your planet light as a feather, with very little survival capacity. Yet, many of you leave this planet as heavy souls, having made many weighty, consistent, good, ethical, and moral decisions and have provided wonderful service to your fellow brothers and sisters.

The opportunity for decision-making is before everyone. The opportunity for service is before everyone. The awakening of the individual and his or her connection with the Creator’s essence within them, the Father fragment, is essential to the growth of the soul. You here are heavy souls; you are weighty with good decisions and wonderful service. You will survive, if you wish to. This, too, is a decision; this too is part of an intention for living. These are decisions that you must make consciously—not flippantly or errantly, but consciously with good intention. What I am saying in answer to your question is that we appreciate the number

of souls that are on your planet, yet we know clearly that many will leave here deciding not to continue their infinite journey. Many will leave here having no idea of what their life was about, and many will be leaving here who have great value.

This scythe that will cut across the populations of your world is no respecter of status, power, authority, monies, or spiritual development—it will strike evenly to everyone. And it will reduce the population of your planet: it is unavoidable, it is inevitable, it will occur. And when you do cross, whether before or after this occurs, we are there, we are so close to you. We will help you make this transition more easily. Thank you for your question.

Student: Do you have a suggestion, Monjoronsen, how we might best share any information or our opinions about the Magisterial Mission? It seems like it's problematic enough for us to have background information about the larger context of the universe, but for people with Christian or Biblical backgrounds, it seems if we were to state very much about this it might well be discounted or thought of as something "off the wall."

MONJORONSON: This is true. It is very much like a wedding—no one will come unless you invite them. Therefore, my suggestion is that you have a simple invitation that you provide to people who perhaps show curiosity about your

beliefs, or who seem open to its discussion. Provide a brief, uncomplicated but simple message about the Magisterial Mission and me. Your concern about what they think is not relevant. Simply discern whether they may be open to listening. You know that you will eventually be rejected—many invitations to higher guidance, to spiritual insight and development are dismissed openly, sometimes with scorn and disgust. Yet, if you do not provide a simple invitation out of fear of being scorned, then no one will come.

Your mission, I would not say it is your duty but your avocation, is to invite and find similar-hearted, similar-believing individuals and invite them to attend. There is need for new Teaching Mission groups to develop, to once again begin the initial teachings that are essential to a God-centered life, how to live peacefully, kindly, compassionately, successfully in a complex society. We wish new groups, similar to this one, to begin, which is my desire and the desires of the hierarchy of administration of this planet⁹, and all our staff. We are pleased that you continue in Boulder to provide these lessons to newcomers. Does that help?

Student: Thank you. Yes, it does.

Student: Try as hard as I might, I cannot picture in my mind or my heart that my personal Father Fragment is a pre-personal¹⁰ being, without the personality of at least the Father. All the

transmissions that I have read from other person's Father fragment coming through with much love and tender emotions... how can the Father fragment show that without being personal? Another Teacher recently spoke on this issue as a "particle of Divine energy — omniscient, omnipotent & omnipresent," but I am still struggling with the lack of a personality when he is so loving.

MONJORONSON: It is a blessing to address you, concerning this. The spirit of the Creator in you can only express what it is. It is from the source of love, it is from the source of harmony. Expressions of compassion, caring, love, harmony, order, forgiveness, and all the other wonderful virtues of a developed spirit are eminent, are present, are always there with the Father Fragment to coax you to adopt those very same virtues. It is, in itself, a pre-personal being having a capacity that is far greater in its complexity, in its developed stature of spiritual enlightenment, than you can conceive.

Think of it from its perspective, not that it might actually ask this question, "How could such a lowly being as you have a personality, and I have not? How generous it is that the Creator, from which I come, and from which personality comes, fills you with personality and I have not? This is the wonderful, motivating energies for our union, for our oneness, for our travels together in the infinite eras of time and eternity as we

grow to grasp what I have you want; what you have I desire, knowing that in the eventuality of our travels together in our experiences as we go through these many life plateaus and changes, we will become closer and more one."

Fusion¹¹ of the Creator's essence with the mortal does not end this quest, does not end this development, but continues to mature and grow. Speaking as the Father Fragment that you have within you, "How is this possible? It is a mystery. I will leave it at that. This is a magnificent, magnificent, wonderful, mystery of the universe, and you only will understand it more thoroughly and completely, almost in the totality, in the embrace with the Creator, when we are embraced together."

Continuing, "Then you can appreciate fully why the Creator has sent out to the ends of time and eternity in the finite universe, these fragments, seeding the whole universe with fragments of Its self, to come into being in wholeness through these fragile, mortal fragments of life as yourself. It is a journey of exploration, of completion, of fullness. Then the ecstasy of knowing personality, from which the source has provided to you, becomes one with me, the fragment of the Creator. What a glorious, simultaneous implosion, and explosion of energy as this develops! It is not an easy concept or process to follow or understand, but one which will become appreciable to you in its great

magnificence in the ends of time.” Thank you.

MONJORONSON: I, Monjoronson, am privileged to be here with you, to take on this grand and awesome and challenging task of helping you heal your personal life and your world, together. I wish you well, my friends, and I am as present with you, as is the Spirit of Christ¹². The companionship that he provides to you when you call upon him is immediate and personal. Do not forget that! And my assistance is to work with you and Christ’s Spirit in healing this world. You are an essential part of that. You are important. You are needed, as is your steadfast faith, appreciation, acceptance, trust, and knowing that this will be so, even if you do not see it in your lifetime. Do not be afraid to share this message with others, for there is great fear upon your planet, and in fear there is resistance, separation, and isolation. Be prepared to embrace those who show even some meager willingness to join. I bless you, Christ Michael blesses you, the Infinite Spirit fills you with her presence, and may the peace of our Creator preside always in your life. Good day.

Notes to Transcript 1

1. God Within — This is known by many different names in god-centered religions around the world. This is not the fullness of God but the full essence of God within each individual. God

Within presents the potential of an infinite partnership with the person.

Monjoronson uses various forms of this term: “fragment of the Creator,” “essence of God,” “essence of the Creator,” “spiritual Fragment of the Creator”, and “Father fragment,” for example.

2. fragment of the Creator — See #1.

3. [and] — Words in brackets were inserted by the transcriptionist to complete the sentence.

4. agondonters — A nominal title for individuals who believe in God by faith alone, without ever directly experiencing a divine person.

5. Jesus / Christ Michael — Jesus was the name used by Christ Michael, the Creator Son¹³ of this local universe¹⁴, Nebadon.

6. spiritual Fragment of the Creator — See #1.

7. eugenics — a program to improve the genetic development of a species by selective mating.

8. over-population of your planet — Sustainable levels of population are determined by the “man-to land” ratio over an indefinite period of time. This is primarily determined by the resources available, such as arable land, water, mineral resources, but an indefinite period of time reduces that ratio greatly.

9. hierarchy of administration of this planet — Every inhabitable planet has an management and administrative overseer structure to assure the development of a planet into an inhabited planet. The primary planetary manager is the Planetary Principal.

10. pre-personal — Literally, before personality is bestowed.

11. Fusion — The fusion of the mortal personality with the pre-personal Fragment of God. This

usually occurs long after the mortal has passed into the spiritual realms, when that person has demonstrated his/her unqualified dedication to do God's will for the infinite duration of their existence.

12. Spirit of Christ — This is literally “the Comforter” that is mentioned in the New Testament that Jesus gave to the world after Epiphany.

13. Creator Son — This order of beings demonstrates the Creator's unqualified generosity. Creator Sons have been given charge to create

from raw universe energy a much smaller version of the Infinite Universe called a local universe (see #14 below).

14. Local Universe — Think of this in terms of the size of our Milky Way galaxy or the Andromeda galaxy, but include the cubic light years of space around it that is influenced by its presence.

Species Die-Off

INTRODUCTION

It is already clear in Transcript 2 that Monjoronson's open discussion of scenarios leading to the decimation of the human species has sparked a lot of fear and curiosity in the audience, both those who attended and those who read the transcript on the Internet. When he states in the second sentence that he wants, to "pick up the threads" of the last session, the audience was ready to pounce with many questions.

Days before this session, I had received what I thought was a rough topical outline of lesson this session would provide. But, as I was driving to Loveland from my home in Evergreen, Colorado, I had the distinct knowing that this session was not going to follow that outline. What I "saw" was a session that was disjointed and irregular—that it would "elbow" the intended lesson out of the queue for him to address the questions of the audience.

It is apparent, too, that Monjoronson has begun to "let the jinni out of the bottle" by bringing in new concepts and presenting new spiritual beings to the audience that they may not have been acquainted with, before. I will

try to provide descriptions of these wonderful spiritual beings as they come into the discussion of the paper.

TRANSCRIPT 2 Species Die-Off

Date: July 9, 2006
Location: Loveland, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teacher: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronson. Let us pick up the threads of our last session and see if we can bring these to a close. We covered some important parts last time, but there were perhaps an abundance of issues that were not covered, which may have tickled your mind, and caused you some curiosity. As this is a co-creative, cooperative effort to help heal your world, to complement the work of Christ Michael directly, and through his Melchizedeks and the Planetary Principal, Machiventa Melchizedek¹, let us entertain

any questions that you may have at this time.

Student: Monjoronson, I have some questions that were sent to me. You recently mentioned two events that seemed to coincide—decimation of the human species and something you called “The New Era².” Did you mean for these two events to occur coincidentally?

MONJORONSON: Yes. As we have said in the past, the decimation of the human species is not initiated by God, Christ Michael, or Machiventa ...or anyone else. It is an aspect of over population of the world, and it was said that this is inevitable. It is much like going down the highway and not seeing the rock on the highway at night. You hit the rock and break your wheel and come to the side of the road and need to be rescued. It was not planned on your part, and although the rock was brought into existence by the Creator, the Creator did not cause this to happen personally to you. It is simply one of the accidents of time and space that occurs occasionally in the travels of life.

But it is no accident that I am here. It is no accident that a program to correct³ the problems of the past and present on your planet has been initiated. And it is no accident that these developments coincide, now. It is as easy to predict the decimation of the human species as it is to predict that there will eventually be rain, that there will be sunshine, that the sun

will rise tomorrow and on subsequent days—it is predictable. It is easily predictable in the large actuarial scope of the capacity of Christ Michael and many of us. It is simply looking ahead, and as you look ahead into the future, you make plans.

So, too, plans were made long ago for the program to correct the times in the past when the past Planetary Principal betrayed the authority of his position. When that occurred, it immediately became obvious to Christ Michael that rectitude must be made, that there would be some action to assist those souls and mortals who had come into the world and passed into death, to those who are living, and to those who come in the future so that they could re-enter their personal plan of ascension. No generation and no individual is forgotten! Plans, alternatives, and options were made for every generation, once the default and betrayal⁴ occurred. A Creator Son⁵ immediately knows that in the eons of time for that planet, after justice is served, that corrective programs can be fully brought to bear upon the populations of your world, as is the case now.

And although your world has been in quarantine for so many, many thousands of years, you are not forgotten! No one is ever forgotten—options are made for each individual, each generation, each nation, each civilization. Each era has its own special, peculiar, and particular service plan for it. It was a “sadness upon our hearts,” [to] feel your

pain of isolation, and immense spiritual loneliness, to know that you were alone. And, although you do not understand intellectually, rationally, why you feel alone as an individual in that time of quarantine, none-the-less, you feel at the far deeper, infinite, existential level of your soul that—you “know it”—and many of you have cried silently, tears of anguish in that loneliness.

And now, friends, you are now no longer alone—you are no longer without guidance, you are no longer without the presence of us—we are here! The Correcting Time is upon you. We have a mighty challenge now—not ahead of us, but now—this moment.

Understand that the decimation of your species will occur before what we call “The New Era.” This is the time of reorganization of societies, organizations, philosophies, and your reorganization of your religions and your civilizations.

No nation, no community, and no family will be unaware of this. Just as the Spirit of Truth⁶ touched the hearts and minds of the Apostles—it felt like a wind in their face and they were rocked on their feet—they felt it in their being. So, too, will each individual fully understand and realize the awakening of this New Era, for they will feel it personally. It will be like standing on the other side of the door when I am there and I pound on the door, asking you to open it. You will feel the door shudder. It will be that real to you. As we have said, no individual will be left untouched, no one will be left

unknowing; and, everyone will be required to make that morally infinite and immortal decision to join or not to join. Those who are hesitant, they are accepted, those who refuse, there is tolerance and allowance, those who refuse again and again, of course, will have made their own decision for the infinity of time and their “erasure” from the records of time in the universe. But the New Era has much to give and much to offer.

Student: How would you describe the population of today versus the New Era?

MONJORONSON: Your population will be reduced worldwide by a third to two-thirds.

Student: What would the New Era look like from the perspectives globally, internationally, and personally?

MONJORONSON: Globally, your world will look the same if you viewed it from space. Globally, if you looked at it now, there are global enterprises, transnational and even extra-national organizations, and these will be unchanged, though their work forces will be greatly diminished. There will necessarily occur movements of efficiency in order to make these companies, corporations, transnational organizations, and operations remain effective.

These organizations will be in a maintenance mode to maintain their position, their strength, and literally their

physical operation in offices and in manufacturing and processing plants around the world. There will necessarily be individuals who will remain “on post,” so to speak, who will man the water departments, who will man the transmission of natural gas and gasoline and fuels, who will operate the hospitals, gas stations, grocery stores, bring your groceries from the distribution centers and who will bring the produce and products from afar to the distribution centers. You realize of course, that if there is a loss of two-thirds of the population, then manufacturing and retail will decrease in like amount. Many of your stores will close; many of your hospitals must combine forces because they have lost so many staff. There will be thousands upon thousands of homes that will be empty. There will be thousands upon thousands of communities that will be totally decimated, and few will remain untouched.

Globally, the resources that are existent at that time will be spread among those who remain. In effect, the standard of living for the world population will increase by two, three, four, five, six times. . . nine-fold because there are fewer people who will be using them. Yet, these resources will have been fully developed.

Nationally, there will be obvious and immense disorganization. Panic will be almost non-existent because there will be few to panic. There will be little rioting in the streets because there will be few

people there to riot. There will be many instances of injustices, which will go unpunished, un-corrected, yet there will be millions of acts of assistance, altruistic efforts of self-sacrifice even to the point of death by many millions of people to assist those who remain.

The greatest goodness of humankind will become evident, while the greatest evils will become lessened to almost non-existent. Yes, there will be necessity of martial law and necessity of immediate executions. This is as it will necessarily be. It is what a society must do to maintain itself. Your rules of society, the way you behave, the laws that you pass—these are your laws, these are your morals, your ethics, your policies—the goodness of the universe proceeds ahead, and you will be able to embrace that too. The laws of man are not the laws of God. They can be, but man [must] decide to adopt them and adapt them to his use. Until then, in times of great extreme crises, there must be an efficacy of survival, and you must proceed accordingly.

Personally, if you are still here, you will have an abundance of resources and goods available to you, unlike you have ever experienced before. You truly must be at the level of community consciousness to live morally and ethically at that time. If all the residents of the neighboring house are deceased, are you welcome to use their pantry? Yes. Are you welcome to use their car? Yes. And you say, “Well, they have relatives,”

but they live afar and cannot get here, for there is a breakdown of international and national travel. It doesn't mean that planes do not fly, for they will. There will be only so many that can fly, and there will be millions of cars that are abandoned, parked in garages and never run again. The same for planes, buses, trains and trucks—the means are there, but the inhabitants are missing to occupy them and make them work.

Some of you will say, “Oh, my God, my God! Is this not preventable?” At this time, my friends, it is not. It is not in the domain of the Creator to correct these things by fiat, by miracle, by the will of Christ Michael, or the First Source and Center⁷. This is a merciful decision. You will come to know and appreciate that and understand that position in times to come. We ask that you review our past lessons on mercy, compassion, forgiveness and justice given to you by the Celestial Teachers, and others.

From your level as an individual, you will have times of immense loneliness, yet at these times, you will also have the same capacity to join with individuals who are in the same situation. You will create new communities—you will not lie about and have a life of ease, though you could surely choose that. Some of you will come into the awareness that you wish to live like Thoreau, out in your cabins by the lake in the woods—and that is surely fine. Some of you will aspire to positions of leadership, and this is where you my friends, you of the

Magisterial Mission, you of this spirit-infused camaraderie, this cohort of spirit—this is your time to shine, this is your time to come forward, this is your time to shed your shyness and your timidity to come forward and speak! Speak clearly, compassionately, mercifully in a friendly manner, enjoining your friends in your community with love, to survive as a complete and completely functional community, an extended family of many without families.

You as individuals will find your greatest challenges to express the greatest qualities that you have in your mind and in your soul. This is the time when it will be as though your soul were at a great banquet table spread before you where you can choose your values, you can choose those standards of living, you can choose ethical and moral decisions, those parameters of service that had evaded you before. It is your time to shine. As an individual, it will be challenging, yet you will have the capacity to do this. You will see from this perspective an immense opportunity for personal fulfillment directly in the union with the cooperation of Christ Michael, the teachers and angels all about you. This is the time when I, Monjoronson, will enjoin you in a way that you have not experienced before.

Student: Monjoronson, you said that you are planning to arrive here physically at some point, and I was just wondering if other spiritual teachers, teachers of

different religions, going to arrive to bring about peace on the earth?

MONJORONSON: Yes.

Student: All about at the same time?

MONJORONSON: Yes. Even now, other religions who have masters, who have avatars, those who have passed, those who are of a greatly evolved nature, even now are preparing. These other religions are as aware that their avatars and spiritual leaders will also appear. Most of these religions have awareness that this is a time of spiritual awakening, a return of those individuals to their people, those individuals who work in coordination with Christ Michael's programs. You have many religions, many populations, cultures, and several civilizations on your planet operating simultaneously—and these must have their own voices to speak to them. These masters speak in their tongue, with their cultural awareness, with their background, their heritage, and they will bring into existence the new influence of "one religion," the religion of the Father, the Creator, the First Source and Center.

Student: And the religion of peace and love... do they no longer have to feel the need to be at war with different religions?

MONJORONSON: There will be too few to fight.

Student: I should think that at a time as you are describing that many people would be tempted to turn against God, as I think people felt like, how could the holocaust be permitted to happen, because it was so devastating, so cruel. So I suspect that we may be called upon to work to counteract that?

MONJORONSON: The holocaust came into existence through the decision of mean and evil men and women. The decimation of your species will not be caused by any individual's decision, or group of individuals' decisions, or God's. This will be a time of awakening—this will be a time of arrival of great spiritual awakening in your world. There will be a presence among you, as I said. You will feel this—you will know it. You will know that just as you can hear a bear prowling outside your tent, you are aware that it is out there. You are aware that there is something more than yourself present, and you will feel us here. You will feel the presence of greater spirit. You will have an awakening, a knowing, a consciousness of something greater than your self in and around you. You will not be left alone.

Student: Would you be personally and physically present in these early stages of the decimation and the New Era?

MONJORONSON: I am present now. I am present with you here today. There will be a time when it will be necessary

for me to be present as a material being.
That will be the time when I make myself
aware to you, in person.

Student: What would be one of your
most significant roles at that time?

MONJORONSON: As I have said in the
past, my presence in the New Era will be
to organize your new religion, your new
world organization, your new world
unity, the oneness of mankind, the
sonship with God. In the New Era, it will
be necessary that you become aware that
you are not Americans and Russians and
Germans and Indians and Bolivians
separated by imaginary boundaries
between your nations. It is necessary to
bring people into the awareness of the
oneness of all.

Student: (tape turned) . . . the population
pressure has forced [the] means to do that
by its own accord and if we dramatically
reduce the population, we'll go back to
the older ways of nationalism? Or will
we be keeping up our communication
systems, the way we have?

MONJORONSON: Please repeat.

Student: . . . I forget my question.

Monjoronsen's patience is beyond
comprehension. He is sharing an immensely
important message, receiving questions, and
then a student forgets the questions they had
just asked.

As I listened to him speak through me, I
was wondering at the same time if he didn't

already know that the student would forget
this question. I didn't ask, and he didn't
share any insights. Though Monjoronsen is a
divine being of immense intellectual capacity,
he is always patient, patient, patient.

I was a bit shocked when he stated,
"Please repeat." that he had not heard the
question. How is it possible and a divine
being would not already know the question
from tuning into the mind of the person who
asked the question? My estimation is that he
enters into each situation in authentic terms
just as do other participants in the audience.

He begins again where the discussion left
off, bringing the group back to the focus of
the discussion.

MONJORONSON: The decimation of
your species, as I have said, will not be
caused by human or immortal decisions.

Student: I said it's because of the number
of people on the earth and
communication systems that we've
established that the world seems to be
going in the direction of becoming more
integrated. And if we reduce the
population dramatically, would the
tendency be to shift back to nationalism?

MONJORONSON: The pronoun "we"
bothers me. When you say, "we reduce
the population," who is the "we" you
refer to?

Although his response is sharp, we see that
he is not going to let the group wander off by
discussing unrelated issues or allow the use
of generalized terms that lead to confusion.

Student: I don't know how it's gonna
happen.

MONJORONSON: I'm sorry I am unable to answer your question, as it is given. Are there other questions?

Student: I have a question. We [a couple] have just been reading a book about the rather horrendous exploitation of American and International corporations—so called “empire”—where there is so much greed and exploitation and heartless treatment of people who have seemly little power to resist. I am wondering, is there is a role for us to play at this time, in the bringing about of some correction of this, so that selfishness is not in the primary mode of operation, but where compassion and generosity and caring become the predominant motivators?

MONJORONSON: It is unfortunate that many do not think as you do. They have neither the will nor the interest to combine their forces, their energies to correct these wrongs, to assist in the fair distribution and use—the fair use—of resources. Many of your populations are dominated by the media, which are controlled by the same interests that exploit these resources and these people, these populations. There is a circle of influence that is outside the vast majority of the population of your world. Further, the cynicism of individuals leaves many, who wish for those ends you speak of, at a distance from participating. They are without hope and do not struggle for

“right action.” It is also sad to see individuals operate at that same level of greed in their own small enterprises, stating for example, “Well that’s just the way business is.” “That’s what happens; it’s unavoidable.” And, truly, at an individual level it is totally avoidable.

Student: So do we just have to pick and choose in what small way we can work to change this and improve it?

MONJORONSON: Politically, you must pick and choose to conserve your energy and political power. But personally, your “picking and choosing” will become more consistent as you are more consistent in your own being. You can “pick and choose” moral and ethical decisions you want to make, but our hope for you would be that you would make consistent ethical and moral decisions day-by-day. Picking and choosing is not a good way to operate. It shows ethical and moral discord within the individual, rather than a constancy and dedication and wholeness of intention with the flow of the universe, the good that Christ Michael demonstrated in his last bestowal⁸.

Student: The individual who is writing about these concerns made some suggestions as to what one might do to work toward this correction. When I said, “pick and choose,” I meant we can’t spread ourselves thin but have to choose. What I am asking you is what kind of action is most effective?

MONJORONSON: Consistent ethical, socially moral, personally moral decision-making is most effective. For some, this means to withdraw from many of your culture's activities, living a more simple life, joining communities that think as you do and operating in wholeness that way. We do not have a prescription for this correction, yet within the Correcting Time, within the efforts of Christ Michael, goodness, truth, compassion, and generosity will prevail. It may be outside of your lifetime, it may be outside of this nation's existence, but it will prevail.

Student: Concerning the decimation of the population, I presume that there will not be just one major cause for this, that there will be many, many factors, just as we've seen over the last few years, where thousands of lives are lost at a time?

MONJORONSON: There will be one major influence that will initiate this action, and it will be compounded and compounded and re-compounded again by the need to control, the need to have authority, the need to be in charge. This could be prevented by the generosity of the heart of those who lead nations, those who lead large organizations, those who would think in terms of "one mankind," "one humankind," rather than "us or them," as that will cause everyone to lose. There are influences in your world, even today, that will magnify and make that compounding occur. The weather will have a major influence upon the process

of decimation. This is uncontrollable. This has a wildly and widely effective influence upon the spread of this problem, and makes it uncontrollable.

Student: Will radiation or radioactivity be involved in this decimation?

MONJORONSON: There will be those who will see these crises as opportunity to extend their control and their reach and their influence to what and where they have coveted for generations. Yet in the end, they will lose as well.

Student: Right now, our national and local governments are preparing for the possibility of a pandemic. Are they on the right track, or are they just spinning their wheels?

MONJORONSON: They are on the right track.

Student: A few years ago we were concerned about the earth changes, major earthquakes on our continent, and that would be a way that large populations could be wiped out. Would that come into play in this change?

MONJORONSON: No. What occurred for many who saw those earth changes, and I am not saying they were inaccurate, but the duration or the immediacy of those developments were in major degree inaccurate. Some of these will occur over a period of one or two years. Some will

occur within ten to twenty thousand years. Some of the tectonic influences on your planet can occur far, far, far more rapidly than you have ever imagined. It is, yes, possible that the Mississippi Valley could sink ten feet, and that the inflow of the Caribbean would wash up many hundreds of miles past the present sea level. This is a possibility. It is not inevitable, but it is a possibility in your planet's mechanics. Those can occur rapidly, some will occur that way, others will occur very slowly. The maps that these [individuals] have drawn, in some ways, quite accurately reflect the future of those borders, those shores, those boundaries and configuration of your continents in the future. Yet, we do not say when those will occur.

Student: Will volcanic cataclysms be a part of this?

MONJORONSON: When there are major shifts in the geologic substructure of an area, there is always the opportunity for great volcanic activity. Those eras on your planet come and go, they are diminishing in time, yet some major volcanic cataclysms are going to come into existence on your planet. These are, as well, inevitable. There is pressure, there is the shrinking of your planet, and there is still the active, living interior of your planet that is making adjustments. It is much like watching a grapefruit in slow motion as it is left to rot and wither and shrink and wrinkle.

Student: How about a flip of the poles that some of the scientists have said occurs periodically?

MONJORONSON: This has to do with the magnetism of your planet, and does not have to do with the rotation of your planet.

Student: So it's not part of the decimation then?

MONJORONSON: Just the confusion.

Student: Will nations rise and fall during this cataclysm?

MONJORONSON: No. Groups of individuals will rise and fall—nations will have less importance. A factor of altruistic leadership will be most important. There are always those in power who will be preserved because of their authority, their position, their means to protect themselves, and those who are selfish, those who are power-hungry will express themselves this way. Yet, there will be many, many thousands of groups of individuals offering leadership to communities and to regions to help bring intelligent reorganization to those areas. This will be past the national level. Survival will be at the individual, family, community, local, and regional levels. You will see natural reorganizations of what you call "states" into regional entities that are much more functional.

Your shipping companies already operate this way, as it is much more efficient. So, too, will other resources and your states combine energies to reorganize themselves and to assist in the survival, as best they can.

However, none of you have asked about that immediate era from the time this occurs to the time that reorganization becomes apparent. There will be [a Transition Era], an interregnum, a time between events where there will be a vacuum of power, a vacuum of influence, a vacuum of capacity, a vacuum of effectiveness, a vacuum of leadership. There will not be confusion, there will just “not be.” There will be a breakdown of organization, diminishment—think in terms of city government—what is a city without its people? What will the organization do when there are so few to organize? What is the meaning of management when survival is foremost in your minds? Management at local and state levels, and higher, can only exercise their functions when there are resources and populations to manage. They will need to reorganize so that regional resources are connected to regional populations, i.e. contiguous areas and populations. There will need to be a total re-thinking of how to live, how to govern.

This is a time of great opportunity for positive individuals who wish to become co-creative partners with us. This will be the time for you to come forward, a time when you can have a real manifest, spiritual influence upon your fellow

human beings. This is a time when the positive survives. This is the time when all good comes forward, when good can be manifest repeatedly, over and over again.

This is what enhances survival: [it] is goodness, truth, honesty, beauty in operation, beauty around you, beauty of the heart, mind and soul. See beauty around you and bring it into existence for others to see as well. Survival will force you to operate positively, for all things that cause separation between yourself and other people, between groups of people and communities in opposition is destructive. Forces of separation are innately destructive and must not occur for you as an organized civilization to survive. Those communities that are in opposition will take advantage of others during this time of deprivation. They are misguided and will perhaps be destroyed by those who remain.

Student: I think we’ve seen how we humans can react in very positive ways in helping one another in the midst or after a catastrophe. We’ve seen it occur. So it sounds as if life will go on that way with this great event. I am also wondering how then this moves more correctly or consistently toward the era of Light and life?

MONJORONSON: Clearly!

Student: Will this be a gradual evolution toward light and life?

MONJORONSON: No. It will be a rapid evolution towards the era of light and life. This is what you say, “Carpe diem,” seize the day! This is the time for people of light, benevolence, and goodness to seize the day. Do not be timid. (Pause.) More?

Student: We talked about the world’s population being decimated: how is it in our continent—North America, Canada, Mexico?

MONJORONSON: Painful.

Student: Large numbers?

MONJORONSON: Of course! Those areas hardest hit will be those in the lines of commerce—air flight, shipping—those who are at seacoasts will be hugely devastated as well as those large populations that have excellent ground and air communication and transport. The hinterlands, those of high elevation—those remote areas will be better protected.

Student: Is there a possibility that our exaggerated military can be converted into a positive and constructive humanitarian force, rather than what we often think of as a destructive force?

MONJORONSON: This, too, will be part of the reorganization of your societies, your governmental functions. Self-preservation will be foremost, yet the

capacity of your armies will be greatly limited by the loss of their own membership. It must be the will of those who come into authority to use these forces for good, for assistance. What you will find more powerful, however, is the re-direction of your budgetary allotments, where you spend your money. This nation could be hugely successful were it to diminish its military posturing and military presence, and divert those monies into national and international benevolent means—not for self-interest, but for the interest of all, for the development of each individual, for the development of their communities.

We emphasize “communities,” rather than “states and nations,” where states and nations, which become strong, then again posture and create separation. It must be the education of the individual, care of the individual, to appreciate their position as being important—and capable of making a contribution. But surely for individuals who remain this will be the main driving force for many of you who are of a benevolent nature, that you will have opportunity for immense personal fulfillment. You will know that because you remain, you are important, that you are special—and that you have something meaningful to do.

Student: Do you have any suggestions on how we can remain economically viable in order to be able to do some good work for Christ Michael and the Mission?

MONJORONSON: This has nothing to do with economics, dear one.

Student: Won't there be an economic collapse with all of these catastrophes?

MONJORONSON: Yes, of course. Everything will collapse and so everything will be at the same economic level.

Student: It's a good thing you have given us a lot of strong spiritual support and hope and reassurance, before giving us this.

MONJORONSON: This is my Mission! (Much laughter.) You are operating with a crutch right now, hobbling along as a civilization, as a world. We certainly are not going to pull that crutch out from under you, but rather put our arm around you and under you to support you as you move forward, encouraging you. And soon you will be able to throw your crutches away.

(Pause.)

You are such a docile group today!

(Laughing.)

Student: You've taken the wind out of our sails.

Student: But I see this really as . . . it seems wise to believe in prevention, particularly in regard to healthcare and to prepare ourselves in reasonable ways for whatever might come upon us—flood or

storm, etc. So I see this as possibly a very positive message for preparing ourselves and...priming us for spiritual work.

MONJORONSON: As was once told to you in the Old Testament, the wise man builds his house on a high hill. The foolish man builds his house in the plains of the river upon the sand and is eventually washed away along with his wife and his children, animals, and his produce. Be thoughtful about where you live, how you conduct your business, your preparation for illness, preparation for distancing, preparation for living alone, or living in economic isolation. Your nations will continue, your economies will continue, you will just be slowed down and in some cases stopped and need to be restarted. Those of you who are of immense capacity will say, "Well, today is a new day. Let's continue." And, you pick up your shovel and your hoe, and go back to work.

On the other hand, some of you will be totally incapacitated, crying and moaning and grieving for your loss of property, for the loss of your loved ones, for the loss of your neighbors, for the loss of your jobs, for the loss of many, many things. We are not saying, "Get over it, move on," we are saying, "Pick up your attitude, pick up your energies—move ahead. You remain, you are here, you are special, you have work to do. Work with us, we are helping you now—not "will" help you, but "are" helping you now. You could still plant a garden with tears

on your cheeks, can you not? Then do so."

I will tease you, my friends—I said you were docile. Now, I will tease you with a question you have not asked, and then not answer it. The question is this, "Why do you bring this to our doorstep now, Monjoronson?" With that, I bless you and say "good day." Know that you are not alone. The benevolence of Christ Michael is upon each of you, upon your forehead, upon your hearts, with his light upon you as you go forward. There has always been an anointment for each of you, and you have accepted—some have not. Good day!

Notes for Transcript 2

1. Planetary Principal, Machiventa Melchizedek — This is the managerial principal of our planet. He is of the order of Melchizedeks, administrators and teachers.

2. The New Era — The era on earth after the cataclysms, and the Transition Era, when the reconstruction of societal institutions has begun.

3. program to correct (the Correcting Time) — This is the over-arching program to bring earth into the fold of planets that are on track with their development and evolution moving them toward the days of light and life.

4. default and betrayal — A former principal of earth, his regional manager, and the manager above that one defaulted to their own ego, and led astray many planets, their managerial and administrative staff, and the populations of those worlds.

5. Creator Son — This order of beings demonstrates the Creator's unqualified generosity. Creator Sons have been given charge to create from raw universe energy⁹ a much smaller version of the Infinite Universe called a "local universe"¹⁰. Also, see #9, below.

6. Spirit of Truth — Also known as "the Comforter" that Jesus left on earth after Epiphany. We can call upon the Spirit of Truth to aid us in determining true revelation from false revelation by the intuitive "knowing" we get as confirmation.

7. First Source and Center — God, the Creator, the original cause of the Infinite Universe and all that came after.

8. bestowal — Creator Sons undergo seven successful bestowals into and as the form of individuals in orders of beings under their rule, beginning with a highly evolved being and ending with the bestowal as a mortal born of a mortal woman on material world of time and space. These bestowals provide Creator Sons with an intimate understanding accompanied with great empathy and sympathy for those they rule.

9. Universe Energy — The fundamental, ultimate sub-atomic energy-particle (Ultimaton) from which all matter is created.

10. local universe — Think of this in terms of the size of our Milky Way galaxy or the Andromeda galaxy, but include the cubic light years of space around it that are influenced by its presence.

3

Asking Questions

INTRODUCTION

In Transcript 3, we are introduced to a new character, Rayson¹. Rayson is a senior Celestial Teacher who has a very broad base of experience teaching to various groups on this planet since the early 1990s, or earlier. You will note that his style of delivery is a bit different from Monjoronson's. He is first and foremost a teacher. He is teaching from a scripted text that is completely adaptable to the audience. I have been privileged to have him speak through me many dozens of times.

In the first transcript, we were introduced to Monjoronson who promptly told us about the eventual decimation. That raised so many questions in the audience that the second paper dealt solely with those questions. Now, in this third paper, Rayson comes forward to instruct us in the processes of devising effective questions. It is as though they are telling us that if we are going to ask questions, they want to show us how so that the answers serve the audience and the larger goals of Monjoronson's work. What is very clear

is that these fellows are not allowing us to waste our time or let us lose our focus.

TRANSCRIPT 3 Asking Questions

Date: August 13, 2006
Location: Loveland, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teachers: Rayson and Monjoronson

RAYSON: Good afternoon, this is Rayson. It is good to be here with you again. I have been asked to present the lesson to you today on "Asking Questions."

One can use questions from many perspectives. We wish you to ask questions from a holistic perspective. One can ask questions from the perspective of defiance and rebellion. One can ask questions from a perspective of a humble, hungry, inquisitive and curious mind, yearning to grow and develop. You can ask questions to gain information, simple hard data. You can

ask questions that invite your own mind to search and stretch and reach for insights, those intuitive kernels that come from seemingly nowhere to your mind, to your being, to your inner self.

Today we will be talking about and asking questions from the perspective of a thoughtful, discerning mind. In relationship to individuals of humble origins, asking meaningful, discerning questions of the Divine, you have that right to ask those questions. We encourage you to ask those questions—we suggest you do ask those questions that you have held in reserve. Without asking questions you present yourself as one who accepts the situation as is, whether you are intellectually capable of asking greater questions, or perhaps you are not—there is no way of knowing to those who hear no questions.

I will be using the last two lessons of Monjoronson's presentations through this group to point to you to ask questions. When you begin, where would you start? To whom would you ask the questions? Would you begin by forming the questions inside yourself? Some people do not even form the questions inside themselves, but docilely accept what they hear, without challenge, without curiosity, without inquisitive inclination. Others do not form the questions inside themselves first, but spontaneously blurt them out.

Let us begin with the TR (transmitter/receiver), or channel² as some call them. This is the most obvious place

to begin. A TR is another mortal, another individual who is having a material experience with you on this planet. And of course, knowing the foibles of mortals on your planet, this is a very vulnerable place to begin, and an appropriate one as well. The questions that are offered are not offered as a challenge, but as points of sincere inquiry, not as a point of injury or sarcasm, or cynical expression. For were you to use those points of reference, that would only say so much about yourself. But being sincere, with right intention for revealing truth, you perhaps would want to ask, "Is there something here that serves the TR first, before others?" "What does the TR have to gain by doing this?"; and; the leverage that is universal to mortals is *fear* and *ego*. Perhaps, the message generates fear in you? Perhaps it is fear within the TR? Perhaps it is your ego that does not accept this message. And perhaps it is the ego of the TR to gain recognition, power, [or] influence—those things that are so typical of positions of influence.

The second point in asking questions of the TR is "How often is this analysis done?" "How often is this qualitative challenge given?" And the response is, "When it is needed." When something comes across differently, sounds differently, there is a change of note in the tenor of the message, when there is a change of note in the tenor of the speaker through the TR then it is time to question that change. To challenge the TR each time a message is delivered will

cause you a great disturbance in your thinking, and will challenge the messages over time. This is neither good nor bad, but offers different qualities, different outcomes to you the listener and to the message.

As we have said many times in the past, *examine the message, not the messenger*. The message will tell you about the messenger. Does the message sound as though it is in keeping with Christ Michael's management and sustaining power for this planet, its growth, its development, its evolution into the days of light and life? Each message should be examined carefully, thoughtfully. The messages that come through TRs are not "pretty picture" messages to lull you to sleep at night, but given to you as instructions and preparations for your individual life, for the maintenance of your individual families, for the right development of your children, for your active and wholesome participation in your communities, and in your governments, your globe, and your world. Give them the attention of discernment that is needed for your life.

Thoughtful, discerning questioning is needed, my friends. Some of you have reacted to these messages, and you have come away challenging them. You are into the second or third step of inquiry. The first step of inquiry would be to acknowledge there is a difference from earlier messages, were there not? (Yes.) Yes. You would then ask, "What is different about these messages from

previous ones?" "Why has this change has taken place?" "What are these changes meant to convey to us?" "What can I do to hear these messages more clearly?" "Is there something here for me to respond to?"

Have you ever heard us give you material in which we ask you to react to? Rarely, if ever. Your opportunity is to respond. Reacting to the message says that you are coming from positions of fear or ego. Yet, it is wholesome to react, more wholesome to acknowledge that you are reacting, and then wonder why you reacted.

Some of you have reacted upon the assumption that your reaction is accurate, that your knowledge of the topic is true, that your insights and awareness of the message is as though you had spoken to the originator before the TR session. This is an opportunity for growth, an opportunity to examine your assumptions. And how would you do that? We suggest you ask yourself, "Do I have assumptions regarding this message that cause my reaction to it?" "What are those assumptions?" (pause) Let us move on.

With a discerning mind, you would then move into validation. After having examined the material and wondered about it, you would seek to validate what you heard. You could do that through your own direct contact with Christ Michael, Monjoronson, your Father fragment, Guardian Angel, [or] your Celestial Teacher knowing that you will

receive different qualitative responses at each of those levels. Another means of validation is to bring questions to the forum of the next TR session, to ask that teacher questions about the previous message. Remember, you are an intelligent individual. You can ask meaningful questions, anticipating meaningful, significant responses from the source. Another means of validation is to ask other TRs to bring through the same teacher, and see what responses, what answers come through. Oftentimes, as you know, the teacher/originator will come through and address the concerns, as though you have asked the questions already, and you know this is not unusual, but occurs quite frequently.

Always, we invite you to come back to the forum of the TR session—to your own TR session—with your Father fragment, Christ Michael or whomever, and ask meaningful questions. We wish you not to leave the forum —your participation over these days, months and years is an important investment for you and to us and to your world. Each of you has contributed greatly to the Teaching Mission, and you are contributing as well now to the Magisterial Mission. As you will see from today's session, the Teaching Mission and the Magisterial Mission are separate enterprises of the same operation, the Correcting Time. They are both sub-sets of a larger purpose, with larger objectives.

We would now like to address some of the issues that were raised by

you, since the last two sessions by Monjoronson. This will allow his message to you this afternoon to come through, without digression. Some of you have truly noted a difference in the message—the tenor of the message of Monjoronson—prior to his last two sessions, given through this group. Some of you said, “Well about time we heard something like this—it seems to be in keeping with what we’ve all been told in the past, and anticipate.” Others of you have said, “My goodness, this is disquieting, it is uncomfortable, it causes me to be fearful—this doesn’t seem like the loving, benevolent, caring, supportive and endearing messages from our beloved Monjoronson that we have received in the past.” And you are right! They are different.

Some of you have quietly asked, “Why is this different now, why is his presentation different?” He answered that in part last time, and noted that events on your world have changed, that there is sufficient foreseeing by you to allow for a more descriptive presentation to you. It is time that you became aware that Monjoronson is informing and training the leaders for the future. Some of you have already stepped up to the plate long ago—years ago—asking to participate actively with Christ Michael and his team. Some of you have withdrawn. Withdrawing is neither good nor bad—it is simply withdrawing—it is your choice. It is a free-will expression of your decision.

None of you asked, “How are we to use this information?” I will tell you. You are to use this information as preparation for your future. Some of you will become leaders. We are handing you many pieces of the plan for healing your world in the New Era. As we have said, there will be at least a decade of confusion on your planet, a reorganization of resources—human and material. The spiritual resources available to you will be increased manifold. But, you will not be able to access those without an earlier template, and earlier awareness of what is going on. It is a matter of awareness to do so.

This message today goes to a couple hands-full of people immediately, but soon it will go out to many thousands of you. You will have this template in mind—these plans for healing and reformation of your social, political, and economic world. You know—we surely know—that a few key people among thousands, tens of thousands—even hundreds of thousands of people—can have a tremendous influence upon the course of civilization, society, nation, culture, community, in a family, and in an individual. These messages are not meant to scare you. They are to inform you, to make you aware of events that will occur in the future so that you can use this knowledge for the reconstruction of your world.

There are literally hundreds of questions that could be developed around the [subject of] the New Era. We hope

you begin to develop these on your own. For now, I offer you a question for you to answer in your stillness, and that is to ask yourself, “What is my intention for participating in the New Era?” “What is my intention to participate with Christ Michael in the Correcting Time and its obvious forms in the New Era?” For now is the time, my friends, to make those decisions.

But first, you must ask yourself the questions that will lead you to the answers. The most meaningful questions are the ones you ask yourself. “What is my identity? What is the purpose of my life? What is its meaning?” These are essential for the fulfillment of your life and is essential to the fulfillment of your life plan and for the huge contributions you could make to the growth of your soul.

We offer this lesson today as a point of inquiry to you for yourself, your family, community, the Teaching Mission group you attend, for the transcripts you read. It is a point of inquiry for your participation with Christ Michael. This is not a loyalty oath at all. It is simply an adventure in discovery. We ask you to discover as much as you can about yourself and about the activities you participate in, the assumptions that you have, the reasons why you have them, and what purposes and intentions you want to fulfill.

Are there thoughts from you now you would like to share with me about our lesson on asking questions? (Short

pause.) If you wish, we can take a few moments as a quiet break and return, and then you may have your thoughts and questions together by that time. Let us reconvene in a few minutes, please.

[Short break.]

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronson. (Group greetings.) I wish to continue with where we left off and advance forward.

The circumstances of your world are changing immensely, and you need to prepare for that. Whether it is three years from now or three hundred years from now, your soul growth is best served when you take a conscious and active role in what occurs, for the future to you planet. You are each an individual and you are significant contributors to your world. The Creator knows you individually, is aware of you completely. There is an awareness of you throughout all the records and archives of the universe. What you do is significant—what you do is not forgotten. How you lead your life is a product of your decisions, and they are sovereign, they are yours. Those are on record.

Whether you continue on in the infinite course of your life to eventually be received in Paradise, embraced by the Creator, and inducted into the Corps of Finality³, or whether you chose to absent yourself from that journey, the decisions that you make that contribute to this world, to the universe, are going to remain. You cannot maximize your

decisions and you cannot maximize the value of your soul without an awareness of those opportunities that arrive in your life. It is part of our mission to help you become informed. Then you become responsible for the decision to act or not to act when you receive this information.

In the few months that I have presented myself to you, I wish you to know that my essence, my presence with you, is as it will be experienced by you and by your descendants in the future. I will be your spiritual, active, and inspirational leader, the one who assists you to reorganize your societies, your civilization, and to give significance for all time to your cultures. I will assist you in doing this. And when I say, “you,” I mean you as individuals. I wish to have a personal, intimate, and individual relationship with each one of you. Some of you already have experienced that.

The best antidote for fear is awareness. The best antidote of helplessness is empowerment. You have many opportunities ahead of you to examine and to make decisions about. I wish you to make the best contributive decisions you can for your self, your children, family, neighbors, and to your community. Many of you will live as models for others. Some of you will accept opportunities and circumstance that seem obvious to accept, but others will shrink away. You will have an awareness of this now and only appreciate it to its fullest after you cross over to the mansion worlds⁴.

I wish you now to imagine a hypothetical, though somewhat realistic, gathering/conclave that Christ Michael had with significant members of his local universe — those who make decisions about the course of the quarantined planets⁵. Now imagine in this hypothetical meeting that some asked, “How can we prepare these planets for the eventuality of their return to the fold of all Nebadon⁶?” And as you can imagine, there were many suggestions, from simply reforming each planet into a paradise by fait accompli, to the bedrock decision that Christ Michael eventually made to help each planet heal itself and to maximize the soul growth of individuals, who would eventually become immense contributors to the Corps of Finality, and to the eventuality of the Grand Universe⁷.

“Where do we begin?” asks a member.

Having the outline of the process of rehabilitation already in hand, the answer is, “We begin with the individual.”

“How can we heal the individual and develop them into leaders, if their society is corrupted? Their world is in darkness, it is in quarantine, how do we proceed?”

So let us close this hypothetical situation and begin to answer some of these meaningful questions. As you know, there must first be the exercise of justice with the miscreants who caused this grief in these planets in quarantine — and this has been accomplished. Next,

would be to begin the earliest phases of bringing these planets into the fold of Nebadon, and that is to reconnect the [spiritual] circuits of each planet and its spatial environs with the center of Nebadon, and the Grand Universe.

I am not one to share with you, now, how the decision came about to bring a Magisterial Son to your planet, but you and I know that decision has been made. After the adjudication⁸ had taken place and after the circuits were reconnected, the plans that had long been developed — since the rebellion⁹ began — could then become inaugurated, established and invoked and put into operation.

Student: What an exciting time for us to be living here!

MONJORONSON: Exactly so. I feel as you do, dear one, and I am very excited to be a part of this, to be able to be of such immense service to my brother, Christ Michael, and to our Creator Father — and to the Trinity¹⁰!

If I may continue, the next phase would be to bring mortals into awareness of these happenings, which are now events in history. And do this without arousing great fear, yet allowing for the greatest interpretation by those who are sensitive to the realms of spirit, those who see partially, those who come forward to make pronouncements in the name of the Lord, even though they are not anointed. The effort is to bring forward the greatest

awareness of change, and bring forth a message that is positive, healing, and reconstructive—a message that also informs individuals and societies of the changes that are to come. And we know what changes will occur on your earth that will affect how your world proceeds, for it is a developmental, evolutionary, material planet that has geology, has weather and a chemistry of its own that is material and immaterial.

I told you last time that there was an awareness—a long standing awareness—that your planet’s population would reach an era where it would be precipitous to grow any larger. Though your world’s population will decline, this can be used for benefit, leverage for spiritual expansion and reorganization of your planet, its civilizations, and organizations—allowing for sovereign decisions and co-creative participation by mortals.

My friends, we have challenged you to ask questions. I wish each one of you could have sat in on the many millennia of question-asking sessions that we have had to develop strategies for implementing Christ Michael’s plans most effectively for your planet. Always, even in reorganizing the grandest, largest scope of your planet—always those plans had to address the care, support and spiritual feeding of each individual, and give opportunity for mortals to participate in making those decisions. And friends, that requires that you have an awareness of your circumstances, does

it not? (Yes.) Certainly. You cannot make effective, moral decisions without this awareness.

Let us assume another hypothetical question asking session that we had on Salvington¹¹: Put yourself into the position of this question asker, “Michael, how is it that we are to heal this planet and bring it into the fold of Nebadon, if we are to use mortals in the co-creative, cooperative relationship of its future? How can we assist these individuals to make those decisions? Who is to bring them into their own folds of cooperative effort? Are we to do this? If we do, then we will have removed them from sovereign decision-making about their futures—we will have diminished their capacity to aid their own soul growth and the healing of their planet, their families, their societies. Michael, is this not an impossible task you are asking us to do?”

I can recall that Christ Michael rose to the occasion and said these words: “I have the utmost confidence in my mortal brothers and sisters upon the planets in rebellion to assist themselves with us in their own healing. And we will do that by assisting those who can be leaders, to lead.”

And today, I am addressing the leaders who will begin the New Era. Some of you will be in the New Era. Some of you will not make it through the Transition Era¹². Please, do not accept this as a point to become fearful, but as an opportunity to stand up and say, “Yes! I wish to be a co-creative, cooperative

leader in the New Era, with Monjoronson, Machiventa, Christ Michael, my Father fragment, the Most Highs¹³, and those in authority in Uversa, the capitol of the seventh super universe.”

We are not asking you to be brave. We are not asking you to be courageous. We are not asking you to put yourself at risk. We are simply offering an opportunity for you to offer the greatest of your capacity to participate in leadership, to participate in healing your world—to participate actively in the New Era that your planet will enjoy.

My friends, if you see a wall of water coming down the street at your house, you should be fearful! But if you look outside today and the sky is blue, there may be clouds, it may be raining lightly—appreciate that you are safe. You are safe now! We share this information with you so that you can make rational, competent decisions—not decisions made out of fear for we know that in times of fear, when you are fearful, your body mechanism will takeover and oftentimes your rational mind may fly out the window, that you will not be available to yourself, even to save yourself, let alone your house, your family, your community. We are simply asking you to declare your intention to work with us in these developments. We ask you to begin by asking meaningful discerning questions.

(Pause)

MONJORONSON: This is Monjoronson—let us continue. A meaningful question for you to ask of yourself, if you wish to be a leader in the New Era, is, “What am I to lead? I am only a clerk in a grocery store.” Or, “I am only an elementary teacher in a large school.” “I’m a fireman in a large battalion.” These are important questions to ask. You will be surprised how you can contribute in the New Era as a leader. Of course, as a leader, you cannot lead without people to assist you in that leadership, those who would rather “do” than “lead.” You will lead people who have commonalities with yourself, whether it is in your employment or your hobbies, or some other pursuit.

We mentioned that life will go on, your society will continue, its functions will continue, though many superfluous functions will decrease or even cease. You probably will not have time to rent the videos that you used to—you may not have an interest to. You will have leisure time, there will be resources, there will be group meetings, but the topics, the agendas and the topics of meetings that you attend will take on a much deeper, richer significance in your life. You will be concerned first about survival—the goal is to be and feel safe. And you will want to do this in an environment that allows for your self-determination. It would be horrendous for you to attempt to survive in a military state, would it not?

The optimum circumstances of the New Era are dependent upon allowance for individuals to make decisions of self-determination—decisions and actions that are not at the expense of others but support you and them. If you are an educator, let us say that you are the superintendent of several schools, you would seek out the staff who remain from the schools you managed. Who do you have left? What are their fields of expertise? How many students remain? What resources do you have? How do you minimize the expense of a school district that now has only 50% of its student body? To keep the lights on in a school that has 110 rooms when you only need 10 rooms is a waste of resources. Do you have individuals in your physical plant department who can assist with this problem? You will have many challenges as a superintendent of schools.

The distribution of resources will be one of the more difficult challenges of your economy. We can assist you in many ways, but we do not drive trucks to deliver the gasoline, or deliver groceries, or pick up and deliver the mail, for example. Yet, my friends, you have within individuals, and among you, a collective intelligence and wisdom that can overcome these problems. When life becomes more regular, after this interim period, you will feel safe and secure and you will begin to prosper—that is grow—seeking new adventures once again.

Once you have overcome the challenges of survival, what will you do?

One of the important questions that you individually and as groups will ask, “Do we want to go back to the way our society was?” “Do we want to maintain the simplicity that we have now?” “What do we need to do to enhance the quality of our lives, outside of material possessions?” You will have fundamental societal questions to ask. “How do we maintain governance?” “How do we administer justice?” “How do we deliver justice?” “Who is responsible to make these decisions?” And so on. Because you live in a quasi-democracy, you will need to emplace a means of reliably gathering the opinions and contributions of individuals.

And ever in your minds and upon your lips will be the question, “How do we maintain a rational, healthy, constructive, growing society in these years and in the future?” By asking those questions, you will begin the process of building a new future, a new society, and allow for the healing to take place. Yes, you will ask questions—some of you will ask questions—“Do we maintain the old feuds? the old borders? the old animosities?” For some, it will be an opportunity to expand their power, but will it enhance the future? We do not know as this message goes out to you, will you support the New Era? Or will you collectively go back to the old era of linear thinking, domination, submission, and abuse, or will you aid others to remove boundaries, barriers, borders in order to build a whole future?

And who will make these suggestions? Who will offer this leadership for the New Era? We hope it is you. We know that many of you will step forward, you will not be timid—you will offer suggestions, rather than an authoritative mandate that must be fulfilled. Will you seek wholeness, oneness, completeness, inclusion, and operate in terms of “with,” “and,” “we,” “us,” “together,” and so on? These are our operative words of wholeness in a completion that offers potential for expansion, rather than contraction and diminution.

Some of you know that you are timid. Some of you know that you are docile—this is wonderful. You are needed! You, who are so humble can offer up wonderful, profound suggestions to a larger group that may not think the way you do. As a member of a larger group, you know that your future is one that is profoundly great, and offers profound opportunities for growth individually, and societally. Knowing what you now know of the world you will live in during the New Era, you have much to offer for the reorganization of your communities, states, and nations. You know that your world will move day-by-day to the final era, the days of light and life.

Leadership does not necessarily mean standing in front of a thousand people, saying, “This way!” It may be someone in the back of the room who will hold up their hand and say, “Have you

ever thought about this possibility...?” That is leadership! That is the opportunity for expansion and growth. You live on a material world. You live material lives. You suffer, you die, you pass on, and you have opportunities to serve. While you are here, your lives are intense—you live lives of intense experience—intense lives [of] physical growth, personal, emotional development, spiritual expansion, and service.

We would hope, before the Transition Era arrives, that the population of this world will be exposed to the lessons of the Teaching Mission, and that everyone would read the transcripts and prepare for their new future. But we know this will not be the case. Your future, its direction and your world’s development, will be critically dependent upon a few thousand individuals throughout the world to assist us in bringing your world into the New Era. Again, I say, you are not alone! You will not be alone—you are accompanied by many unseen friends—active, competent, capable individuals who are empowered to assist your world to come into the New Era. You will not be left to flounder. You will not be left in the seas of turmoil to tread water and wait for help. We are here, a helping hand to pull you to safety, show you the way, the choices you have, the decisions that you can make, and then encourage you to take action.

Now, let us have questions, if you have any.

Student: Monjoronson, you've talked about a global spiritual community being necessary to your plans, and that models of these will be needed before the negative events occur. Rayson has already given us several lessons on "Intentional Community"¹⁴ that will be of a great help to us in planning spiritual communities, but do you have any specific requirements to add, such as the numbers or the locations of these communities that would best aid your mission? Will your staff need a place where they can be housed, as well as a place to teach?

MONJORONSON: Let's take your first question first. There are no specific places where these centers must begin in order to contribute to the New Era and the plans of the Magisterial Mission. These will develop spontaneously, albeit intentionally, by individuals who want to have intentional communities. They can begin as intentional communities or simply as a spiritual community where people bond together spiritually, and exercise the intentional community later. You have one here—a spiritual community—that, if you decided, could under certain circumstances come together to aid in each other's survival and the survival of your neighbors and communities. There already exist many thousands of spiritual communities that have no declared intention of further existence past their spiritual growth

individually and its expression as a group.

We provide a service where it is needed—it is not the other way around. We will serve, assist, and contribute to groups of individuals who have declared their need for assistance. Remember, this is for you. This is for individuals of your planet. We work together. You are not dependent upon us and we are not dependent upon you, but we have a co-creative existence to support each other successfully into the future—a future we will co-create together. As for domiciling my staff, this is not a relevant question at this time, for we know that when those circumstances arrive that what we need will be provided.

Student: An individual brought up a question that there are quite a number of religious people who think in terms of Armageddon and the Rapture, and if they would interpret such great changes happening on our planet as being a part of that, as if it was ...I don't understand very much about that, but if God is pouring out wrath upon this planet. We certainly don't believe in that, but I am wondering how to respond to that?

MONJORONSON: As we have taught before, there is no arguing with those points of view, for then you have engaged yourself in their arguments and those limitations. This is a matter of individual decision. They have made decisions about what to believe and what not to

believe. Beliefs as these are self-limiting. Again, you can assist others into greatness by leading by example. Surely, there will be many outside of the spiritual and intentional communities who survive and ask the question, "Why did I survive? Why did you survive?" And truly, it will not be a matter of being "chosen," but it will be a matter of preparation, of being at the right place at the right time, with the right circumstances. Again, it is the discerning mind that asks deeper questions, rather than blindly accepting what they have been taught. We know this is not possible of everyone, but we would wish that everyone would ask questions. And perhaps the best question you could ask them is, "Have you ever thought to question those beliefs? Do you think there may be other alternatives?" and leave it at that.

Student: We have been taught that the Most Highs rule in the kingdom of men, and in that vein, the question is, "Do they cause earth disturbances in that sense, they are more—as we understand it—looking at the good of the whole, not of individuals, in the way they may operate to change these kingdoms of men. Do they also work in the human domain, causing disruptions or diseases or things of this sort? Could you comment on their activities?

MONJORONSON: Certainly. The Most Highs do not cause insurrections, do not bring about disease, do not cause or bring

about earthquakes, bad weather, or circumstances as that. The activities of the Most Highs have and will continue to dovetail exactly with the Correcting Time. The Most Highs have been and will be an active element in all the affairs of mankind, from government to economies to transportation to finance, commerce, health care, and all the major institutions that support humankind, that support civilization and its development. The Most Highs do operate in most unusual ways. They have latitude of decision-making and implementation that go far beyond those of angels or Midwayers¹⁵ and Melchizedeks.

The Most Highs are influential, both in the transition of institutions for their collapse, and for their development. If a situation occurs that needs a little "tipping," they oftentimes provide the "tipping." They also provide opportunities for right action to mortals. There are consequences that are attendant to all their participation or their manipulations, and they are responsive and attendant to those provisions. They do not cause political or economic cataclysms without opportunities for betterment. They are not mischievous or capricious. These are righteous and holy individuals. Their mission, and their purpose is to assist in the development and the augmentation of right living through good working institutions for humankind on each planet. They work for the good of all.

Student: Can we hope that they can then influence some of the misguided decisions of our governmental and industrial complex that have seemed to have developed a government within our government to the point they are now parallel with our current government, causing such abuse to small countries where they want to control their resources and so on. Can we hope for their engagement in those activities?

MONJORONSON: They are even now actively engaged in those governmental processes in ways that are mysterious and unfathomable. They do not operate in ways that are subversive, at least in the perspectives that you are acquainted with. They are kindly and compassionate in their applications. Do you recall the revolution that occurred in Russia, the standoff at those critical buildings where the country could have been thrown into immense chaos and destruction? Those were transition times when the Most Highs were very influential. Yet, through all the tension, decisions were made by individuals that assisted that country in coming from the brink, back into a stalemate situation for the time being, and now that country is in much better position as a whole, and for the good of millions of people of that country and its satellite nations.

Student: In considering the question of population or depopulation of the planet necessary to reach a stable and survivable

population on the planet, can you comment more on the mechanisms that might take place in that regard?

MONJORONSON: Do you mean regarding the decimation of the planet? (Yes.) It will occur as a comedy of errors, an immense global tragedy of errors. It will be compounded, as I have said before, by many factors but there will be one decision after another made that will be in error, and failure to act when actions would have been precipitous to recovery. There will be individuals who are in power, who do not act. And those who are out of power who will complicate the situation for a large percentage of the planet. There will be a primary cause for the decimation, but the numbers will be greatly enhanced by the incompetence of those who could not make decisions, and by those who made decisions. As I say, it will be a compounding of many factors. Does this answer your question? (Thank you.)

Student: Monjoronsen, following the question that was just answered, are you able to tell us that the people that do not survive, if they will die from disease, suffering slowly, or if their lives will be taken quickly?

MONJORONSON: For the vast majority of those who die, their transition will be very rapid. There will be those, however, who are isolated both physically and through lack of support that will suffer.

Their numbers will be miniscule compared to the numbers who have passed quickly. There will be situations very similar to what occurred in your southern states during the last hurricane season [Katrina, 2006], where there will be individuals in [hospital] care who will be abandoned, in jails who will be abandoned, those who are infirm are not fed and those who are on life support systems that fail. There will be many who pass without knowing, for they were already unconscious or close to death. There will be some who are isolated because of lack of services. It will be most difficult, but few will die a lingering death. Most who remain will have capacity to make active decisions about how they survive. Does this answer your question?

Student: Yes, it does. Thank you.

Student: Will atomic bombs be a part of the problem, with the accompanying radiation that lingers?

MONJORONSON: The aspect of atomic bombs is an integral part of this expanded scenario. The radiation that would remain from this hypothetical situation would be a lingering problem, with little possibility for those who are in those areas to be cared for. This could be one of those compounding factors that could develop in that era. There are probabilities that this will occur, though our analysis has not confirmed this at this

point. There are those who will wish to inflict retribution due to past injuries, as I have mentioned before, but those who want to expand their control and authority through the expression of violence to those who are incapacitated, though as I said, all will be incapacitated in the end, and survival will not be assured by positions of power or great wealth.

Student: Monjoronsen, would it be helpful to us, as we desire to take more personal responsibility in service to our families and fellows, to make ourselves more aware of some of the details of the progress that we are looking toward?

MONJORONSON: Yes, it would be helpful, though do not become idealistic when reading that text. You will be challenged by the realities around you, but these should be guiding thoughts and ideals to aspire to. What will be most helpful during this era are the values that you have for your life and the life of others. The values then express as beliefs. Your values are important for the fulfillment of those ideals. Do you understand?

Student: I think so. Thank you.

MONJORONSON: Are there other questions?

Student: Is the chaos in the Middle East, . . . is that heading toward what you would call a World War III?

MONJORONSON: No it will not lead to this. It is one of those compounding factors. As metaphor, it is one of those situations where a storeowner protects the back door against thieves, while others boldly come through the front door to take advantage. The attention of many of the planet's leaders are now focused on the Middle East, and focused upon their economies and the petroleum resources. Their focus is upon those areas and they are allocating their resources to those situations. It is likely that the failing factor will sneak up behind them and overwhelm them completely, without their awareness or their ability to regain control.

Student: Monjoronsen, it seems as if you and others have given us a great deal of emphasis on the practice of stillness¹⁶ and overcoming our fears, and it seems to me that that's very necessary and helpful in developing the courage, the confidence to step out as you are suggesting in whatever kind of leadership role might be placed in front of us. Is that a correct assumption?

MONJORONSON: You have said well. You must realize, must know, and appreciate that what you have today is sufficient for this day, and not worry about tomorrow. Do not fear for factors

that may occur tomorrow—you must live in this day. The best way to do that is to begin in stillness and end it in stillness, with your intention to receive wisdom, guidance, and understanding, from your Father fragment and from your Guardian¹⁷. You will be of no use to others as a leader if you are fearful. You will be of no assistance unless you are grounded in the stillness, and know with full assurance that you are accompanied by more than yourself—you are accompanied by the greatness that is unseen. You may call this courage. You may call it bravery. You may call it the obvious that you must do, but know that you who are in stillness have the greatest opportunities for inner leadership and partnership with you.

These are our first, smallest, most obvious steps into global leadership with you. When you act as leaders in the capacity that you can, whether that is in governance, whether it is in resources, whether it is in education, or healthcare—wherever it may be, you can be assured that you are working in close and immediate cooperation with the Most Highs. You can know—truly know—that you are in the company of those that can assist you immediately in your situations. Remember that you are not alone. This journey to the New Era, through the Transition Era, is one where you will begin to experience the immediacy, intimacy, the personal contact of that which has been unseen before. Be assured that my presence in your

company will be felt. Know that you have a light within you that knows the way. Trust in this. Above all, trust in yourself. Good day.

Notes to Transcript 3

1. **Rayson** — A senior Celestial Teacher of the Teaching Mission.
2. **TR (transmitter/receiver), or channel** — The term “TR” and “transmit/receive” were coined early on in the Teaching Mission movement because many early followers did not like to be identified as mediums or channels.
3. **Corps of Finality** — The members of this body have all completed their spiritual journey of ascension to Paradise, were embraced by the Creator, and inducted into the Corps of Finality.
4. **mansion worlds** — Named Mansonia, that include the Resurrection Halls and the teaching worlds.
5. **quarantined planets** — The planets were isolated from the rest of the local universe of inhabited planets, due to falling into rebellion, and disconnected from the spiritual circuits of the universe.
6. **Nebadon** — The name of the local universe.
7. **Grand Universe** — The total Infinite Universe that contains all the local universes and much, much more.
8. **adjudication** — The procedure of bring the leaders and followers of rebellion to trial and the finding of a verdict.
9. **rebellion** — A separatist movement on approximately 40 planets. The tenets of the rebellion included the assertion that there was no Paradise and no God, and that followers could live their lives freely without being held accountable for how they lived their life.
10. **Trinity** — The godhead of the Creator: God is the collective of the Father, Eternal Son, and

Infinite Spirit. The Eternal Son is differentiated from Jesus/Christ Michael who is a Creator Son. (See Notes, Chapter 2.)

11. Salvington — The capital of the local universe, Nebadon.

12. Transition Era — The era immediately following the cataclysms, and preceding the New Era.

13. Most Highs — A body of spiritual beings whose activities involve them in the affairs of men, and are cited in thirteen books of the Bible approximately 50 times. (See, www.biblegateway.com/)

14. Web link to Rayson-Intentional Community: www.tmarchives.com/search.php?page=transcripts

15. Midwayers — Spiritual beings who work on inhabited planets from the earliest moments when

life appears. They are a little lower than the angels.

16. the practice of stillness — Meditation. This practice is most effective when it is preceded by the declaration of an intention for “going into the stillness,” an invocation of God’s presence, and then a period of time where the person is not thinking: for example, their mind is not making lists, agendas, telling, teaching, sharing, designing, coordinating, or all the other things we do when we sit still. The stillness offers the spark of God within us an opportunity to talk to us. It is much like allowing a friend to talk to us in conversation—we cannot hear them when we are talking.

17. Guardian — Guardian Angel. Each person has a Guardian Angel to support the life of the individual so that they learn as much as they are able in their lifetime to aid the growth of their soul.

Peace is Fundamental to Sustain Civilization

INTRODUCTION

The audience has become more settled after the Q&A sessions concerning Monjoronson's assertions about the decimation of the human species. Transcript 4 continues Monjoronson's presentation of sustainability.

Like any effective teacher, he repeats that the problems that are to come during and after the decimation are far larger, more powerful, and far swifter in their approach and accomplishment than any nation or combination of resources can prevent or thwart. We, the human race, and all our technologies and think tanks do not have the time, capacity, means, or insights to "see through" these problems. He doesn't say we do not have the means to resolve them, but simply that we lack the capacity of coordination among nations to do so.

Monjoronson alludes to complex plans that will be applied to assist us. But, we will need to work cooperatively and co-creatively with him and his staff to be able to apply them. And what could that mean? It is not a guess that he means we will be participants in co-creative

"working teams¹" that will develop detailed action plans for the reconstruction of our world's societies.

He then uses the parallel of the invention and use of the telegraph to introduce us to the necessary communication bridge that we must develop in order to communicate with them. We need to develop our confidence, use, and skills of our psychic and channeling abilities as a conscious process in team building and the functioning of working teams.

One thing is clear: Peace is a fundamental to a sustainable world. Nations must work together cooperatively with much more porous borders in order to resolve common problems and to share resources in a much more contracted business and political environment. ...that preserving boundaries, borders, and separation will lead to isolation and the demise of larger global communities.

He is clear, too, that during the Transition Era, wise, unselfish decisions and actions must be made, and often made very quickly. What will be needed are decisions and actions that serve the

larger good of all, rather than the narrow interests of a few. Without saying so, it as though he has asked the pivotal question, “What do we fear most, joining with others or our collective destruction?”

TRANSCRIPT 4

Peace is Fundamental

Date: August 27, 2006
Location: Boulder, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teacher: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: This is Monjoronson. It is a pleasure to be here in this new location, though I occupy many locations during any given day. As I have mentioned before, the Magisterial Mission is multiple. That is, there is the saving grace brought with a Magisterial Mission that imbues this world with a new spiritual ambience, a receptivity that people, individuals, will feel as they desire to connect with the First Source and Center. It is a privilege to be a Descending Son² of that Source, a privilege to be here to learn so much in service to the First Source and Center and to you, individually, and to a world of people.

I have come here, first, representing the First Source and Center, the Creator, my brother, Christ Michael,

and Machiventa Melchizedek, your Planetary Principal. I come to you as a presence, a benevolence, a Son of what you would call “magnitude,” where you would feel my presence, my compassion for you, my care and my love for your lives and your futures. This is one page of a many-paged manual for my Mission. I have stated before as well that I am the Executive of the Magisterial Mission, the Administrator of the Magisterial Staff. My staff is almost complete. The ranks are almost completely filled out with those who will carry out my requests, and co-ordinations with Machiventa and the Most Highs.

You have been informed about the coming difficulties of your world. These difficulties are difficulties of mortality, of material existence while living on an over-populated world with diminishing resources. This, however, is an opportunity for spiritual enlightenment of your world, a period of receptivity for the enlightenment by billions of individuals, who are then in transition to their next life, and those who will remain. It is also an opportunity for the . . . the words escape me or seem insufficient to say “healing, reformation, change, transformation” for your world, for it is far more than that. It is far greater than any of these words can convey. A paradigm change is adequate, but does not convey the heart energy that this change will create in individuals and in your world—a change of consciousness in your world population, for it will cause a

change of race consciousness on your world.

This is an opportunity for great, great changes. It is a change—for instance, going from the arithmetic increase, to exponential and logarithmic increase in change in your world. It will require the best minds, the best hearts, the best spirits, the best souls and your greatest wisdom to co-ordinate these changes into your personal lives and into your social, political, financial, and commercial lives as well. This is why the Most Highs are so readily at hand, and so incredibly involved in the affairs of your world at this time. We work together, and working together does not adequately convey the multi-dimensional interlacing of the Magisterial Mission and the Most Highs, Machiventa and Christ Michael's overall Correcting Time plan.

As this paradigm change occurs, it will beforehand require the best efforts on our part and on your part to work together. You as individuals are mostly unprepared for these changes. Some will seem catastrophic, cataclysmic, and others will be ecstatic. You will be in the throes of great personal change, happy to see the old pass, but crying because it does. We know that your world is without a "World Coordinating Council," to coordinate its own saving, its own healing, its own reformation, its own change. We know that your nations are completely unprepared even to assist themselves in the great changes that will come. You have no contingency plans on

hand, in any nation, to take on these immense changes that will occur in your world. You are prepared for military confrontations, military wars, atomic catastrophes, and such. The World Health Organization is unprepared for its challenges, as well as your nation's healthcare systems, both preventative and the service care that you have. It is because of these great inadequacies that we will be entering into a multi-faceted, multi-paged . . . [This is Daniel. What I see here is like a manual, like a 100 to 200-page manual, 8.5" X 11" big, and there are diagrams on all these pages.]

Sometimes during the channeling, when I feel so disconnected from the spiritual being coming through me, a purely psychic phenomenon will come into my awareness. In this case, I can "see" the manual very clearly, though I cannot make out the details. It is much like getting a glimpse of the page over someone's shoulder as you pass by their desk.

MONJORONSON: There will be a great deal of sharing of these plans with you. As we move from the leadership awareness that we have called to awaken in you, what will leaders do? How will they approach this? What plans will they invoke? How will they have prepared these plans—will they think of them ahead of time? No, you will not think of them ahead of time. When this happens to you and to your world, you will be unprepared. You will not have time to reflect upon the past or even upon the immediate moment. You will need to

have thoughtfully prepared plans for your world. We can provide these to you, and will in the coming weeks. Yet, this means nothing without your willingness to become leaders, to be leaders, to offer these plans up when they are needed. And these are not plans of a mechanical, objective nature, but plans that are purposeful and long-range in their detail.

We cannot do this without you—you cannot do this without us. We will be thrown into this mix of the paradigm of your world because this is the only way that your world will be saved, saved in a way that coordinates the best of humankind's activities on your world. What is needed for your future to come about is to retain the very best that your world and your people have to offer. And, you have much to offer. Yet your world—even your religions are inadequately prepared to “save” you from the future. You must choose this for yourself, individually. It is not in the “old times religion” phrase, “I wish to be saved!” But “I offer myself to assist saving my world and to advance my soul's career.” Being saved will take on a new meaning for you and for everyone who wishes to participate.

Christ Michael has struck to the core of your world's saving through the co-creative participation of us and with you, and you with us. Your world offers a particular and even peculiarly unique situation for the advancement of soul growth in Neadon. This is a most remarkable enterprise that Christ Michael

has entered upon, unlike any that have occurred in the seventh super universe³. It is not a game of Russian roulette, dice, or any other game of chance, but a plan of action that requires and will achieve remarkable results. I have been in tune and in touch and participating in these later developments of your planet's healing and transformation. I suppose we must stick upon a word that you recognize and can relate to—“transformation” is probably the best that we can do at this time, given that it has many, many, many layers to that.

Few of you in this room have any idea of the complexity of a nuclear, electrical, generation plant, similar to the many that are in the world and even in this country. They are immensely complicated. There are rules of operation that govern the opening of valves, the closing of valves, the closing of circuits, opening of circuits and such, and in particular orders in operating manuals that occupy many megabytes, terabytes of data in a computer—literally an encyclopedic manual for operating them. You would be mistaken if you expect and anticipate that we will provide a manual, such as this, for this co-creative effort of healing your planet. Yet, on the other hand, we are not going to throw you into an airplane and say, “Fly this!” “Here is the stick, pedals, and throttle—go fly and come back safely.” No, we will not do that either. We are going to provide you with long term, long range, broad plans

for the healing of your world with the coordination of your existing enterprises.

As you would say, this is where the “spiritual tire meets the material road of reality” on your world. This is the co-creative moment of contact between us, where we work together consciously to help you heal and transform your world.

Now, let us drop back a ways from this and examine Christ Michael’s plans for your world. Remember that you were first acquainted [in the 1980s and 90s] with some early “earth changes” information that came through many avenues, many channels. This created an awakening awareness. Then Christ Michael presented you with the Teaching Mission. This is a process of making you aware of the interactive nature of spirit, i.e. celestial teachers, angels, Melchizedeks, Most Highs, Christ Michael and many others, too, who have spoken with you through various TRs or channels. The foundation of all of this is a broad cosmological explanation of how your world got to where it is. This is informational, it is inspirational, it is thought provoking and begs you to ask questions about your own journey with Michael, on this world.

What I wish you to begin to understand is that all of this works together, from the very first of the rebellion to now, this moment. Michael’s plans fit together extremely well. They have only been thwarted by the miscreants who initiated the rebellion and their legions in the past, and by

individuals in your world who wished to be self-serving or acted in fear. Michael’s plans, nevertheless, go forward and they are incredibly successful to date.

I have the privilege of position and faculties to look backward in your world, from the advanced awareness that is provided by my own consciousness and from participating in the councils of Christ Michael, to see how these all dovetail very closely, very fittingly, for the eventual total healing and saving of your world, with your co-creative participation. Why would the Teaching Mission come along? It came to you to help you have a “right now,” “this moment,” “now awareness” that you are not alone. You live with and in the presence of spirit: morontial⁴ beings, spiritual beings, and individuals from Paradise. This is a reality that is existent every moment of your life, and all you need to access that is acceptance and consciousness. These are augmented by love, that harmonic of the universe, that singular note of oneness and inseparability among us.

There was also an ongoing desire—in fact a need for a channeling infrastructure—of individuals to become much more psychically aware, to be able to TR, to channel, to be able to dialogue—consciously dialogue—with us. Yes, there are genetic predispositions for doing this—some of you are almost bereft of these genetic abilities, faculties—and some of you are greatly imbued with them. In only rare cases is there no

capacity at all. This is a necessary faculty for the advancement and development of your world.

Look what happened in your world when the telegraph was invented and implemented. Few of you know or appreciate the magnitude of change that occurred in your world when that development became a reality, and this was long before radio became useful. You can only appreciate this incredible change by the use of computers and the development of the Internet that is usable by individuals from almost anyplace on your world. And this has brought about incredible, rapid changes due to the broadening of your capacity to communicate. Cell phones were only an idea in the times of your cartoon character, Dick Tracy—very humorous. You thought that was science fiction, but today, go down any street in a technologically developed nation and you will see literally dozens upon dozens of people who are talking on cell phones.

What will happen to the enlightenment of your world when the majority of you are able to speak with us?...and accept it with the same validity, authentication, as you speak with someone over a cell phone. You do not think this is “magic” when you talk to your loved ones on the phone or a business associate. You do not question it—this is reality. Call up and a half-hour later you have pizza at your door—this is your world. This is a reality you accept, and this is where we wish to go with you.

There must be a continuing development for individuals who are interested to develop their capacity to speak with us, just as this individual assists you to speak with us. Do you see? (Yes.) How can the Magisterial Mission succeed without speaking with you? Must we always speak one to a dozen, one to a thousand, through TRs? We surely hope not. It is our desire to speak with you individually, and the lower the ratio, the better this will come about, and more quickly as well.

We know that the charismatic side of all your religions is held at arms length by those who are in authority in those religions, fearful that their religion and their authority will run away when individuals make contact with the Source within themselves, the Source of Eternal Love⁵, unlimited wisdom and guidance.

All this, dear friends, today is preamble to what comes later. We will be speaking in broad terms about your infrastructures, the hard facts of living in a technologically developed world. You may wonder why this is important—and it is vitally important—that individuals be supported through an infrastructure that works, whether this is water supply, electricity, sanitation, food production, distribution and so on, all under an umbrella of benign, loving governance. I say “loving,” I also say “compassionate” governance. This is essential!—not to go into anarchy, but to go into realms of responsible governance, where individuals participate knowing that they are as important as their elected officials.

It will require you to re-invent many of your social institutions. An effective social infrastructure is a reality that supports the development of civilization. You must have equity, equal access to opportunity for individuals to develop and grow into who they truly are. The broad realms of spiritual enhancement, development within them is able to do exactly that—to grow, to develop into Jesus-like individuals, capable of powerful, compassionate living—ones who are effective in life.

It is essential that your world get on with peace to become sustainable: Peace without fear, peace without ego involvement, peace without national pride, peace without dominance and submission, peace that allows everyone an equal opportunity to become all that they can become. Now this, my friends, is a broad—very broad—goal that must be achieved, in part, before the very elemental days of light and life can begin. There will be no inauguration of the days of light and life without relative global peace. Preparing for sustainable peace is not a pipe-dream. These are not plans without a base of reality.

In order for us to achieve that, we must work together, we must have a world that works, in part, with models that promote peace, models that promote coordination, cooperation, and competent associations. You have read that the competitive business model is necessary in its earlier realms for the advancement of a civilization in the development of a

world. But even now, you are seeing models for growth, for profit-making that are not based upon true competitive edge, but upon the realistic delivery of services and products that are reasonably priced, and readily available to individuals throughout the world, through their market regions. These are the new beginnings of commercial enterprises on a global scale. Already, many of your global commercial institutions have this capacity, but are still in the old mode of excessive profits, unreasonable competitiveness and domination through market share and beating down of competition by unreasonable and even unethical means and ways.

The new model will include a socially responsible, globally responsible service. Business as a service, whether in the form of products or services, serves the needs of the advancement of nations and your world. Where corporations now see third world countries as a grab-bag to be taken quickly, without responsible care of the population and of those resources, it will become necessary to see that these are created compassionately, carefully, supported, and nurtured—to nurture those who live on those lands, to use those resources responsibly—take and give—this is part of the cost/profit package of large corporations. It will be a cost of doing business and not unreasonable but globally responsible. [It] will, in the end, stimulate these corporations to become sustainable organizations⁶ through decades and

centuries—to become totally adaptable to the needs of the populations where the resources are available, and eventually distributed and sold to users.

There, my friends, you have one model for the future in business. This does not negate or abrogate the necessity of “Mom and Pop” stores and services at the local level, certainly not. There is always need for local businesses where individuals can grow and develop and prosper. With a large brush, we have made a brush stroke that is very broad and very wide, through power generation and distribution, to global, commercial enterprises. Is this too much for you to embrace today? For some of you it will be. For others it may whet your appetite. I would be open for questions concerning this, immediately, and after these questions are addressed, let us entertain a broader, open forum of questions.

Student: The association of some of the local, national corporations, in collusion with the World Bank and some of our U.S. Government, seems so strong and is so destructive of true helpful relations to smaller countries, how can that be destabilized or directed?

MONJORONSON: Truly, this equation of government, of media, of business will be destabilized almost completely and totally during the transition years, when the cataclysm occurs on your world. You will be able to look back upon this era, this commercial, neo-colonialization of

third-world countries as an era similar in some ways to the era of the robber baron corporate heads of the early 1900s. This, now, is an era of rapid and immense and detailed exploitation of your world’s resources at all levels and in all locations. It is occurring almost simultaneously worldwide, and this is *unsustainable* as it exists into the foreseeable future. By foreseeable, I mean this will not last fifty years, but will come to a rapid close in the next twenty to thirty years, even without the cataclysm that will occur.

Yes, it is despicable, it is irresponsible, it is selfish, it is abusive—it is a horrendous development for your world. And it is not without conscious awareness on the parts of those individuals to promote this exploitation at the fastest possible rate, in view of the fact that they know that these resources will not be sustained, exploited at this current rate. Yes, the rate of exploitation will occur more rapidly within the next five years, but this will be decreasing in the years after that. This is all in awareness of those in power, governmentally, financially, and politically throughout the world. They are “getting while they can get.” It is selfish, it is arrogant, it is hurtful to many millions of people. It will have a huge impact and complicate the lives of billions of people in the remainder of earth’s future.

Your question is one that goes to the agenda of the Most Highs. Most assuredly, they are aware of this. This is an issue that they are working with,

dealing with and involved with, as you might say, “up to their eyebrows.” How to take advantage of this for the best results of your world, without abrogating individual self-will? I say “individual” — I put emphasis on that—as corporate boards are not individuals, are they? That is why the Most Highs can participate so powerfully in all the affairs of humankind, because associations, boards of trustees, boards of directors, councils do not have self-will. They have no soul—they have no eternal future, as you do. The worth of you individually, your soul, far outweighs any council on this earth! [This is Daniel: it makes my insides wriggle when he says it!] (Laughter.)

I have never thoroughly determined how a spiritual entities can create an emotional response in me by the words they say through me. I think, because I am a conscious channel, that what comes through me does affect me, and that there is a reciprocal effect as well. It is not as though he is driving a car that is emotionally unresponsive. I do feel the efforts of the spiritual being trying to develop an emotional response in his audience by use of greater volume, spacing of words, and rate of speaking, for example. Truly excellent spiritual speakers are thrilling to listen to.

This is MONJORONSON: Can you my friend, you individually, appreciate the significance of you, your soul, compared to that of all—ALL, not just one, but ALL—boards of associations and councils. Your soul has far more worth than any of those, and all of them! [Note:

Monjoronsen was quite emphatic and passionate when delivering these words.] You have no idea, no way of estimating the value of you, individually, in Christ Michael’s mind, his “heart,” and his life and in his service to you, and your world. What are all his plans worth if they cause the failing of you? They are worth nothing! Because if they would jeopardize your soul’s eternal existence, then they jeopardize all souls’ eternal existence on your world, and in all the other worlds in this former quarantine, and in all of Nebadon.

Christ Michael’s plans for the Correcting Time are without compromise for the individual—totally without compromise for the individual. Each one of us has sworn our allegiance to Christ Michael’s plans. We are totally and completely committed to this goal.

You can rest assured, my friend, that yes, I, the Most Highs, Christ Michael, and all his legions of angels are deeply concerned about this very problem that you speak of. These are heinous, social, economic and political involvements by a few mortals. Yet, what they are doing is not without value to some degree and in some meaningful way. Without a miracle, a fait accompli of participation of Christ Michael to rid your world of this pernicious influence, the wheels of time must continue to rotate. We will participate when and as we are able, making influences as capably as we possibly can to assist in the Correcting Time in the completion of Christ

Michael's plans to bring your world into the days of light and life. Thank you for your question.

Student: Monjoronson, is the United Nations worth saving, or is it better if we just start from scratch and develop something new to work with all the nations together for peace?

MONJORONSON: I hear three questions and the answer is yes, yes and yes. That is not facetious at all, but yes, your United Nations is worth saving. Yes, it is worth being replaced. And yes, it will be replaced, and there will be a new enterprise of nations. Your world will come into an era before long, similar to that of an individual who is in immense crisis. It is as though your world is a cul-de-sac of houses, people living close by, each living unto their own, going their own way every day. Yes, caring somewhat for their neighbors, but individually doing what they please, with the resources they have, when they wish. And yes, there are times when an occupant of one house will become greatly ill, or have a traumatic divorce, loss of finances, loss of employment, and everything goes to smash in their life. And it is a journey for individuals, your world is in a journey.

There is such self-serving centeredness, even the causing of fear in neighbors for self-advantage, among your nations. There must occur a joining together for survival to overcome their

boundaries, a willingness to share sovereignty, a willingness to co-create together to overcome common difficulties. Boundaries and borders will cause the demise of whole nations. Those who survive will share resources, will share capabilities, will share talents. Working together will be necessary for your whole survival—holistic survival—it is not a play on words. Nations must not only realign themselves—that would give the wrong impression—they must coalesce. They must willingly share a oneness on new levels, in new ways. Already, you are seeing the beginnings of this through the European countries. Already you are seeing this in these two western continents [the Americas] where water knows no boundaries, it flows from one nation to another. Electricity is developed in one nation and transported over power lines to another, and sold. Nations agree to this. What is necessary for them to share many other things, as well?

Sovereignty will be a major issue that your nations will work with. If I may use your question to expand and expound upon this issue of sovereignty, I will. Sovereignty is one of those huge, huge global issues that must be resolved. Not ignored, but consciously and carefully dissolved. We are not talking immediately of having one world government, one voting system, or anything similar to that, but simply the tearing down of non-essential walls of sovereignty. This will begin through the dissolution or diminishment of your

military forces, those bodies that act to reinforce and hold boundaries and sovereignty together.

The “me-ism” of your world must give way to the “we,” to the “us,” to the “and,” rather than the “but,” and “except.” As leaders in your world—yes, even you—you are leaders, you have much to offer, you have much to give. Your ideas are valuable. Someone must speak up! There are no leaders without followers, competent, capable followers. You are needed, and you are needed to speak up. There will be a time to speak up, and my friends, you can rest assured that your Guardian Angel and your Celestial Teacher will nudge you to speak up. You will become aware of this inner urging, the necessity of speaking up. What you have to share will be needed, even when you speak of national sovereignty. Some of the problems and difficulties that will evolve will come upon your people rapidly, without anticipation. The issue of sovereignty will be one of them.

Student: Is there anything specifically that we can do to help prepare ourselves, or that we can help to engage others in training, to prepare them for the vast array of leadership that is going to be needed in this new transformation?

MONJORONSON: Yes, most definitely. And your question is eagerly anticipated. The first necessity is to approach the future of leadership on an individual

basis without fear—fear of the cataclysm, fear of criticism, fear for your own self, fear that you are not capable enough or adequate enough to participate as a leader. Do you receive that well, sir? (I understand that.) Okay. It is necessary that one approach the future without fear. Approach the future as a participant, without fear. The second is without reservation, but with wisdom. The third is to realize, to appreciate that you are already a participant. In the future, there is no hiding. You cannot stand behind the door and let responsibilities fall on others. Lose your fear, be willing to participate. Willing to participate means willing to speak up when there is a need, willing to accept that you are as good, as great, as anyone. Some of you may see yourself as the “little Dutch boy,” who put his finger in the dike to stop it from eroding the dike. He did not think about that, he simply did it.

Imagine yourself at a public town meeting, you accept that you are a participant, but you reserve yourself from participating because you “think,” you “believe,” that others have a better idea, or the same idea, and that you are shy and retiring and that these other people who are assertive, even aggressive, will come forward with your idea. In the future, do not hold these reservations to participate. Be assertive in your participation. If you do these two things, move forward without fear, and be an assertive participant, you will be a leader.

Were there other parts to your question that I have not addressed?

Student: What about helping to train other people? Is there anything there we can do?

MONJORONSON: Yes there are already many capable non-profit organizations that are more than think-tanks that offer operational guidance to governance and agencies for their best operation. There are citizens groups that are available to aid you in this future. They are in many ways not anticipating the level of service that is going to be required. Many approach the cataclysm with great trepidation as a make-believe scenario, but you can assist them by asking them these questions about the decimation of your population, which will diminish the ranks of every corporation, every government, every agency, and every community. How can they respond?

You . . . [This is Daniel: He just kind of “opened up the book” here.]

Just as this indented paragraph interrupts your train of thought reading Monjoronsen’s material, so too do my interjections during the TR session interrupt his train of thought. This becomes a means of discovering more about the faculties of the spiritual being and the process of conscious channeling.

In this case, just as we can be interrupted, so too the spiritual being. They can “lose their place” on the page in their presentation. I believe that even highly developed and high on perfect beings, at least while they are working through a mortal mind, suffer fallibilities much as we do. Ours tend to be

more in the realm of ethical, moral, and social fallibility – those spaces in life where we are still learning.

. . . there is in fact, far more information available than can be applied. There are so many agencies that are thoughtfully in operation, and thoughtfully governed inside their roles, as to be over-whelming to you. I am struggling to address your question, yet what I am trying to help you see is that there will be a necessity for pragmatic application of their approaches quickly without case studies, without environmental studies, without impact studies, without long range implementation. This is going to take the very best hook shot that capable individuals can apply.

How to teach people is a difficult problem on your world, as there is so much separation, so much competitiveness, so much compartmentalization within your nations, your communities. You can express your leadership when you raise your hand in a town meeting and say, “Who has something to offer here to help?” and many hands shoot up in the air. This is an open question that seeks answers from many sources without competition, without boundaries, and barriers for participation.

You can do much already to assist individuals through simple awareness, that your world is in change, and that the needs of the future must be anticipated for best results. Remember, my friend,

that the [Internet] “web” will still exist in the future—it will not die. It is the one “saving grace” that will/must persist in your world. It is a resource that is equitable and available to everyone, and must be available to more people in the future.

There are enough solutions available in your world now to bring your world into the ages of light and life. For technological equity there is not the capacity or willingness to share resources to do so. Were all the military budgets of your world combined to aid everyone equitably for farming and development of infra-structures throughout the world, there would yet be a surplus of resources that could help so many people in creative and positive ways, almost immediately.

There are resources—financial, and material—to bring about this equity throughout your world and bring about the healing of your world. What is needed is simply the awareness and the willingness to share them. How to educate people? That will not be possible fully until after the cataclysm begins. This is neither pessimistic nor cynical, but simply an open appraisal of what is possible and what is not possible. You have already demonstrated a willingness to share and educate others, when they are open to these ideas. It will be necessary to address this, as well, on your web sites without extremism, without phenomenalism, without fear, without a political or religious agenda—simply

awareness that there is something coming and we need to work together.

We are here, educating you. You can emulate this in some smaller way in your own world without extreme feelings of crisis or necessity, or mission, simply as a willingness to work with this much as a passionate hobby.

Student: What you speak of reminds me of some stories this week on the radio about people who were leaving New Orleans with the hurricane Katrina, and moving to a safer place, and they were under great stress for food, for gas, for water, for finances—and they were shocked at people who were so kindly to them, and went to some considerable personal cost to share resources with them. In what you are saying reminds me that it seems like it takes some big event for we human beings to realize how connected we can be to one another, and how we can assist one another in times of need.

MONJORONSON: You are exactly right. Extreme conditions as this remove all barriers and boundaries, and can bring out the very best in humanity, those ennobling qualities that are so sublime. On the other hand, others will reach into the pits of their being and act as evil, selfish individuals. In the end, only unselfishness, loving participation, compassionate caring, and more than sympathy, actual participation will overcome those evils. The evils of separation are horrendous. The passions

of integration will become desperate to express themselves. That may seem odd, but that is much the way that you will overcome your separations in the future. It is that simple: Separation causes the demise of people. Integration brings wholeness. Thank you.

Let us have any closing questions if there are any at this time?

Student: I have one question, Monjoranson, about a specific business model. It seems to me that you are hinting that there are organizations, and even entities that exist right now that are working toward a much more cooperative form. Is the network marketing business model a specific example that exists on the planet now, as a model that has the potential to work in different format?

MONJORONSON: Yes, exactly so. There are worst case scenarios that you have seen with multi-level network marketing, that bring about its own demise, its own diminishment, and that comes from a selfishness of using others to embellish one's income and elevation in their organization. Yet, the network marketing offers a wonderful model that will assist organizations and corporations and businesses, whether multi-national, global or local, to exist and exist well.

Student: So is it in the same sense you were speaking of before that major corporations are unsustainable, so they will inevitably collapse because they just

have to? And it's the same thing that has happened with marketing models but at the same time the model itself has a much more cooperative seed inside of it?

MONJORONSON: Yes. They must reinvent themselves. They do not necessarily need to change their size, but change their goals from being singular to being multiple. The bottom line is only one measure. The sustainable bottom line⁸ is much different and requires that corporations and business models be multiple service venues with layers of delivery. They will need to reinvent themselves—the multi-national exploitive corporation is close to its demise now. (Thank you.)

Student: During the past few years, I've had the opportunity to work with a number of people who had a whole variety of experiences with non-humans, with spirits, with celestials—these experiences are different from what I've read in some of the material of the Teaching Mission. I am wondering if you would comment on such things as these. People recall a number of past lives, they recall information—very important information that they received in dreams. They see themselves as having chosen a particular role that they have come here to play on this planet, and they present their birth as a conscious entity, which is in the process of transforming itself. I'd appreciate comments on any of those that you care to.

MONJORONSON: Certainly. Your planet is a living entity. It is an energetic system that is cooperative, coordinative and conjunctive. Consciousness: [Your planet] operates in a way that would suggest consciousness, yet this is the system's model to coordinate all of its energies. It is more than the sum of its parts. It would not be a leap of imagination to suggest that it has consciousness, yet it is not a conscious being. It is what you may call a self-monitoring, self-regulating entity of many energy systems that are dimensionally measurable and empirical, yet operate on the non-dimensional planes as well. The energy that sustains the universe sustains your planet, and your planet has a circuitry involved in it, which receives and manipulates that energy. This energy is endemic to you, to each individual here. You would not exist and sustain yourself without it.

As for the experiences of individuals, these are legitimate, individually. Your "beingness" is most complex, compared to what you have been told. You are a complex, multi-layered, multi-level energetic being, whose origin comes from the Creator—specifically from the Creator. Your documents speak of you as a personality in nebulous terms, which are confusing to you. It was well written, and should remain that way, as too many of you dote on this afterlife business and life purposes and do not get on with the aspect of the

mission of your life, and that is to live it to its fullest, to express all the capacity of your innate potentials at the many levels of your consciousness. Your capacity to willfully, willingly invoke the Creator's will for your life, is the most powerful statement and command you can ever make in your life.

Many of you are urged to this willing level, through this awakening of the many facets of your lives. The many lives that is spoken of in Buddhism and Hinduism is not without its reality, but to dwell on this is confusing. You have seen and heard of individuals who do not regard the significance of this life in meaningful ways, because they say, "Oh well, I will come back again." Surely, it is a grand waste to pass by opportunities for making decisions about this life and how you live it. I will not offer much clarity to you, though I have authorization to say much about these things. They would be best left to a later time, for you individually, perhaps, and for large groups of people, much later. I am not here to bring confusion to your minds, but clarity, not separation in your thoughts between yourself and the Creator, Michael, or the First Source and Center, but integration.

Many of you have lost contact and contexts in your lives through your economic desires. This is a parallel, an analogy for you considering this aspect of multiple lives, and life missions. If you ask, "Do I have a life mission?" I will say, "Yes you do!" For surely, you do, and

each individual here as well. Do you have a destiny to enact? Some of you do, some of you do not. It is enough challenge for some to simply live their life peacefully, significantly, and to make a contribution to their soul—let alone to their society, to their world, and to humankind.

Remember too, sir, that it is most usual for people to have trans-personal experiences, multi-dimensional thoughts, which appear to be those of their own. How do you accept that which you have felt as one with another, as not your own? There is no way for the human mind to separate that. Many of you have a mind that is quite developed, even as human beings on this world—yet simple creatures compared to others in Nebadon. Nonetheless, the complexity of your mind is beyond your current grasp of understanding. Ask a question—get many answers.

There is much wisdom available in your world and in the dimensions and planes of your world that is accessible to you—to many of you. When it aids and supports your life, the fulfillment of your life plan, use this wisdom. That is very pragmatic. If it aids to confuse you, then you should move away from it, not incorporate it. For some of you, this awareness of many lives, of sources of wisdom, which are not your own, is a wonderful occupation of your time. It is benign—it is not evil—there is much goodness in this. Yet, do not spend your time spinning away in this realm, you

have a life to live: Make decisions and act. You must act in your world to give significance to your decisions and your choices.

My friends, we have covered a lot of deep territory today. I hope this is thought provoking to you. I hope you come away with many questions. I hope you are willing to participate actively as passive and active leaders in the future. I know many of you have already made that decision. With my brother, Christ Michael, and Machiventa, I wish you well. Good day.

Notes to Transcript 4

1. working teams — a team of individuals, mortals and celestial beings who work together to develop action plans as would any team concerning projects that need completion. The spiritual beings provide insights and guidance to fulfill the development of these plans and their accomplishment that their human counterparts would not see. The mortal counterparts, in these early stages, simply do not have the experience to devise plans that would lead a community toward integration with other communities to become mutually sustainable. And similarly for nations.

2. Descending Son — Descending sons are those who come from Paradise and other places far beyond the realm of the worlds of time and space. They descend to inhabited planets to assist the development and evolution of human institutions and of individuals. Also, see #1 as a development of a Descending Son's work.

3. seventh super universe — The Grand Universe is composed of seven super universes. Each super universe contains billions of galaxies, for example.

4. morontial — A level of spiritual existence between the mortal-material and the spiritual. We have generalized everything that is not mortal or dimensional as “spiritual,” but in the reality that Monjoronson relates to us there are three levels that we need to be concerned with, the material, morontial, and the spiritual. You could consider these realms as having their own dimensionality.

5. Source of Eternal Love — God, the Creator, the First Source and Center.

6. sustainable organizations — Organizations that have installed practices and policies that

sustain the organization into the unforeseen future.

7. self-will — The capacity to make decisions that have the import of infinity; i.e., will that is sovereign. The capacity to make decisions with your own power and independence.

8. sustainable bottom line — This relates to profit-making organizations. This is the measurable definition of a sustainable organization. See, #6 above.

What Sustains Sustainability?

INTRODUCTION

Now we are getting somewhere. All before seems to be preface compared to the contents of this paper. Monjoronson does not shrink from the topic of sustainability, but engages us to take on a global, long term perspective of our world and the contributions we can make toward its infinite future.

In Transcript 5, Monjoronson tells us about the fundamental elements of sustainability. What does support sustainability? We are told that sustainability is held together by a belief system with values and practices. For example, if we do not believe global peace is sustainable, then it will not be. If we do not have values that support peace, then it will not come into existence.

He does not tell us, yet, how these beliefs and value systems are to come into existence. We must delay our anticipation for that a bit longer. What he does suggest, though, is that we begin to ask questions that deal with sustainability in the associations of which we are members. It is clear that he is trying to turn our thinking toward the long term,

which is where issues of sustainability exist. If we asked the home owners association of our subdivision the following question, then we would have a powerful effect to instill new values in that association: "What must we value and believe that is necessary for us to sustain our neighborhood for the next 100, 200, or 500 years?" The same question could be asked of any non-profit foundation or profit-making corporation.

Striving to answer that question for any human institution makes us think of the long term and how the short term fits into that answer. Surely, we cannot approach answering these questions if we are selfish or arrogant. So you see, this paper pushes us to devise beliefs and values necessary to sustain social, political, economic, and other institutions into a multi-century future. It forces us to reframe our thinking about our individual contributions to our self, family, community, culture, society, and world.

He leads us into these global beliefs by telling us that we have already begun to incorporate values and beliefs of sustainability by the technologies we are developing for sustainable energy. Wind

power and “green” technologies have already become a part of our thinking and appreciation for the future.

The Q&A part of the paper serves to examine the influence of the channel on the message. Monjoronson’s answers are to the point. Another student interrupted his answer to this question with an unrelated question, and it is here that we see how important the first question was to him, for he returned to his train of thought to complete it.

He did not say so, but the last comments in this paper assigns to the participants of the session a responsibility to “hold the energy,” to “hold the presence,” and “be present” during the duration of the session as a means of empowering and sustaining the session to its completion.

TRANSCRIPT 5

What Sustains Sustainability?

Date: September 10, 2006
Location: Boulder, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teachers: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon. This is Monjoronson. It is a pleasure to be here once again. Let us continue building the foundations that will sustain the days of light and life. As a part of the Magisterial Mission, one of its main functions is to help bring a transition era from your era to the early stages of the

days of light and life. Today’s lesson is what we would call very tight and very succinct.

The question to be answered today is: What is required so that the days of light and life once begun will continue? What beliefs and what values underlie the existence of the days of light and life? What factors are mandatory for the days of light and life to come into existence and continue on? The answers are both simple and the extended answers are quite complex. We must give you these beginning lessons before we begin the “how to” lessons. These foundational lessons will continue for some time.

The primary value that is necessary to underwrite the foundation for the days of light and life is the value and belief in sustainability. The days of light and life only come into the existence of a planet whose history has become stabilized—not mediocre, not “ho hum,” not ordinary—but stabilized. The days, years, decades, and centuries that precede the inauguration of the days of light and life are years of great excitement, great civilizational developments, great stabilizing influences that once begun continue on and gain momentum to hold a preponderance of energy, so that your world’s events become stabilized. There is the anticipation of stability.

There is a distinction we draw between stability and sustainability. We will leave you to find those distinctions through this discussion. Even before peace is endemic upon your world, there

must be the belief that it is possible. Before those beliefs can become widespread, peace must be held as a core value for each individual; and that peace is not only possible, but that its stability and continuation is possible.

If I were to set out homework for you to do, it would be simply to do this: Identify the values that underlie stability and sustainability. What values must you hold dear that will empower individuals to want and need stability and a life that is sustainable? This would be a wonderful working group exercise for a large group, where you would have perhaps 50-150 people who would meet to analyze the values of stability and sustainability. And in saying that, you are almost saying “peace” as well. But peace requires more than belief, more than values—but we will discuss that later.

If I were to set an assignment upon you, where I was physically present with you and look each of you in the eye, I would ask each of you to go out and bring in five people to a group meeting. Would you do that? (Pause.) Would you do that, my friends? (Yes.) I would hope so. And I would ask this larger group to identify the values that they see underlying sustainability, stability, and peace.

Then we would come together from these small groups of 5-7 people to the larger group, and we would chart out what [conclusions] each small group developed, what they decided is important, and what values are necessary

for this in life. And we would do this in every nation where free thinking, free thought, the capacity to meet without reservation and talk about issues without questions of loyalty, and without jeopardizing one’s existence. I truly believe, even on a chaotic world as your own, there would be global consensus about several values—perhaps a dozen. From these values, what beliefs would we come to generate about the world? What beliefs must we have—must you have—to generate stability, sustainability, and peace?

Now this homework is rather simple, yet it is difficult, tedious, and long-term. This is an assignment to assist your world to come to the consensus of belief that sustainable peace is possible, to the point where everyone accepts, anticipates, expects, and believes that their world could have stability and become sustainable. This period [of peace] is only vaguely reminiscent to some of you, and to older generations, who lived through the early to mid-1950s and other eras during the last century and centuries before, those eras between wars where people questioned, “Is this the way it is? We don’t have war!” and in fact they begin not even to think about war.

Do you see how long-term the Magisterial Mission will be? Do you see how tedious this work needs to be to bring billions of people into a consensus that sustainability, peace, and stability are expected and even taken for granted? Only then can the earliest eras of the days

in light and life begin. It is quite possible in the decades and centuries ahead that there may be one country that is fully prepared to inaugurate the days of light and life, but if it exists in isolation upon a world that is otherwise chaotic, then it is just an example, rather than a [global] way of life.

Now, my point to you today, those who are here, those who listen to these recordings, and for those who read these transcripts now and infinitely into the future, is another question, and I will put it in the first person: “What can I do to aid the sustainability of my world?” As each of you is an individual—I do not say “just an individual”—I say “as an individual,” you will deal with issues that you individually can commit to and take responsibility for. Each of you has a realm in which you associate: You belong to churches, clubs, associations, brotherhoods, sisterhoods—you go to a work place, you are investors in corporations, both large and small, you are citizens of a water district, a sewer district, a school district, fire district, police district, a city, county, state, and nation. This is where the leadership comes in, my friends.

You have said before, “How can I be a leader? I am an individual. I am one of 300 million in this large nation. I am just one individual.” You can raise the question. You can raise the question as this, “What is necessary to sustain this organization into the future? Not just a year or ten years, or decades, but

centuries. What is necessary for us to do now to invoke the possibility of sustainability?” Some of you will come away from that question knowing that the very organizations you belong to are really unsustainable as they currently exist, that their purposes are short-term, that their values and beliefs are skewed and out of kilter.

You perhaps may be a member of a homeowners association. Lead by asking your question, “What would it take to sustain our community, this neighborhood, for the next two centuries?” Well, you might be laughed out of your meeting, but perhaps you would be taken seriously. For some, homeowner associations are a means to protect the bias of that neighborhood. It may be a way of maintaining mediocrity—houses of very similar colors, houses with similar sizes, similar yards, similar landscape. But what homeowners association would stand out as an exception that took on the orientation towards sustainability for 200 years or 500 years? To do so, it must reorient its policies very differently.

It would begin to make policies concerning its sources of water, the treatment of its effluent, the schooling of its children, the enhancement of its neighborhood for the spiritual development—even the development of individual’s aesthetic appreciation for where they live. You are leaders. We are calling upon you to be leaders. We are asking you to raise questions—not to

question authority, that you can do on your own—but to question the issues and policies that are existent now that are short-term, short lived, and superficial.

If you belong to or are a member of a board of trustees in a large corporation, these questions would drive leadership in the corporation. It is not only the bottom line that is necessary to admire, appreciate, and respect, but [also] the long-term bottom line. There must be short-term goals, long-term goals, and exceedingly long-term goals. There are corporations that have existed already on your world for centuries. What is it that has assisted them in sustaining themselves? Which type of form of government has lasted the longest, over any era of the world? The Roman Empire lasted almost 1000 years. How did it do that? What sustained it?

Perhaps the same policies would not work today, but perhaps the same perspectives would—but turned a different way. We could quite easily, today, tear apart your domestic policies and foreign policies, of this nation and your states in short order, but what would that prove? It would not prove much. Yes, you know that they are short-term, they are meant to make the administrations that are in power look better, that they are doing the right thing—looking right, that they are doing well so that their political party would become re-elected. These are all short-term, shallow, superficial reasons for existence as an authority of power.

Now, let us take a long loop out and come to my office, the Office of Magisterial Son: What policies must the Magisterial Son exercise in the administration and expansion of the Magisterial Mission to assist your world in coming into the days of light and life successfully—not necessarily as quickly as possible, but effectively? These same policies of the Magisterial Mission are effective at your own level. They are effective now. It only requires the belief that they are, that they can be effective now, and those beliefs must be backed up with the values that your world can become sustainable, that its people and its cultures can be sustained into the future.

The chores that I give you to do, I have to do myself—my staff has to do willingly, gladly, and with anticipation. From your perspective, perhaps, dealing with your material world, your material dimensions, this is no easy task to ask of you. But, as we have said, doing so is incremental and developmental and will lead to the evolutionary development of your civilizations. Your cultures and civilizations must evolve, and along with them must evolve the values that underlie a sustained society, sustained world, sustained industry, sustained technology, and sustained life styles. What is of value? What has value? What are your values? These are all important things to have in mind—you must have them! And you can only have them embedded into your lives by living them!

Now, I know my role. Do you know yours? What is your role? We, my staff and myself, will not hand out little strips of paper to you telling you what your role is. You must raise your hand and say, "I can do this. This is what I want to do." "I can do this well, I've done this before, and I can do it again," or "I've done this once, I think I will try it again." Some will say, "I've never done that before, but I am willing—show me how," and my friends, we will. The roles that you design for yourself to assist the Magisterial Mission will likewise give you something meaningful to do in your life, now. Do you wonder what you can do? It is very clear to us—you have work to do! We first ask that you develop a need and the desire to assist us, to go about your business as we have suggested, as the teachers have suggested many times, in your daily business, wherever you go. We suggest positive options that guide and lead toward sustainability of your society, of your world.

Here in this state, you are dealing with a water crisis. The farmers cannot raise their crops because they cannot draw water from the ground. Water that comes down the streams goes to cities, rather than farms that used to raise crops. Is this sustainable? Can this go on for the next two or three centuries? This is not a rhetorical question. This is a real question, one that you and your people in this society, in these states, will face—not think about—but you will face. Water policies throughout your world will be a

great issue in the very near future. Too much water here, not enough there. What is equitable, what is fair, what brings oneness?

In these words that I share with you now, these underlie the values of beliefs of your future world. How will you participate in your role? What is your role? What are your values? The vision is clear for all of us, for myself and for you, we will live in a world of oneness, of unity, togetherness, and integration, where the borders are simply drawn on maps and do not exist in reality, do not exist politically or economically: To live in a world of oneness with one language, one culture, one belief. This under-girds and truly is the essence of the days of light and life.

I know that many of you may be sarcastic, bitter, and cynical with hearing these words because it may not be possible in your lifetime—and truly it may not be, even for the youngest person here, or outside anywhere in your country. It may take many lifetimes, many generations to do this. We would not be disappointed if it did, but understand that it would be required to achieve the ends designed for your world by the Architects of Christ Michael's local universe¹.

You may ask a question such as, "What is normal for a world as ours?" Well, my friends, you are not on a normal world, so there are no normal circumstances given for your world. This is truly an experimental planet² and so

many things have gone awry that it is exponentially beyond experimental. It is now at the point of tremendous return for soul growth, yet at great risk for its existence. It is here that the greatest efforts of Christ Michael and his administration are being applied, and similarly to other planets in the quarantine, who are now coming out of that stage.

The vision for your world may be summed up in another question, What will the world look like when it is stabilized? ...which does not mean it is necessarily in a sustainable mode, but that it has been stabilized in economics and militarily for decades. What would that look like? The other question that must follow is, "What can we do to bring our world now a little closer to that ideal?" Then, when you get to that ideal, you ask, "What is necessary now to sustain this state [of existence]?" In addition, once it is sustained, then you ask, "How can we make this a bit better? What is not quite right with it now that we can improve?"

Now, in your homes, some of you are feeling threatened by what is around you. You have many worries about things you cannot control. You have fears that are out of your reach to resolve. If this is the case, then seriously, confidently, engage your day-to-day life controlling what you can. Be at peace. Begin peace within yourself. If you cannot control what is uncontrollable, then release it. If you still want to control it, then join with others to become more

powerful. However, for those, individually, who want peace now learn peace for yourself in your life, now. Live in this moment, now. Each of you breathes now, in this moment. You cannot breathe yesterday. You cannot breathe tomorrow. You must breathe now. This is why the Buddhist "practice of the breath" is so powerful. It is now. It is immediate. It has palpable results and it keeps you focused in this moment. These are worthy pursuits and practices to pursue and to emulate in your life.

What can you do to sustain yourself? What are your values that underlie the belief that you can be sustained? Are they economic? Are they political? Are they religious? Are they spiritual? Are they temporal or are they eternal? Find your centers, children. Find your center. Find and know and live with what is meaningful, what is permanent, what is sustainable for you.

Some of you have witnessed and are a part of the sustainable energy practices that are now being developed from your technologies. Wind power is said to be sustainable. This is one small item, one small way of thinking of sustainability, but it is a beginning. It contains the seed-belief of sustainability. Yes, there must be maintenance—even parts must be replaced—but as a whole, the wind will always blow. As long as your world has differences in temperatures, there will be differences in air pressures, and there will be differences in wind velocities. Where there is a

vacuum, it will be filled, and so there is wind.

It is remarkable how ideas spread. You now have an example, wherever you go, that sustainability is possible on a technological basis. The idea that technological innovations are sustainable will become accepted as a normal belief, and that belief will drive entrepreneurs and inventors to devise new technologies for other sustainable areas that need these devices. Then, the software: What kind of software do we need that will sustain the operation of these machines? Software is akin to thinking, knowing that it is possible, finding ways to make it possible.

This idea of sustainability will creep over into your non-hardware organizations: Healthcare, healthy living, food production, child rearing, education, and societal maintenance. How do you maintain a society so it remains healthy? so that its members can actualize and develop their potential? and those that cannot are given opportunity to maximize what potential they have.

The idea, the beliefs, the values of sustainability must seep into the very core of all your social institutions, of all your political and economic institutions. They must become what you breathe every day, what you learn in school. Without this, there will be no days of light and life. Without this, there will be no peace.

Isn't it so ironic that the inequity of air pressure creates sustainable electric output, but inequality politically leads to

violence, revolution, and death for many? Equal pressure will create no wind and no electricity, but equal pressure among individuals in societies and nations, creates peace. So you value stability, equality, lack of pressure politically, but not with wind power. One must be adaptable in their values, in their beliefs, and discern the differences and how to apply them. You are beginning to live in a much more sophisticated world that needs sophisticated, discerning thinking to live successfully, and to help your society and nation survive. Begin to accept that peace is a possibility, and exercise yourselves to make it possible.

As you have read, peace is the measure of the growth and maturity of a civilization. Much growth is needed here. Do you have questions?

Student: Is our sun a thermonuclear power plant, or is it something else?

MONJORONSON: It is a thermonuclear power plant. It operates by the process of fusion, as you call it. Better a sun than a world, don't you think?

Student: I understand that you are working with a number of groups all over the world, and that you are delivering messages to these groups. Is the message that you are giving to this group similar to the messages that you are giving elsewhere, and how much influence is there from the person you are giving the message through?

MONJORONSON: Let me answer the first part of your question and then I will ask you to rephrase the last part, please. The messages that are given through this group are somewhat different from those given through other groups around the world. Yes, our messages are being given throughout the world to those who are amenable to receive them. Not every group that is capable to transmit/receive our messages does so. Some have agendas to attend to and so these do not fit. Yet, there are many religious and spiritual groups who are receiving the message, and the message is that there is hope, that there is hope coming in a material form, that there is one who is anointed, one who is coming.

These words describe myself—one who has other cultural alter-egos, so to speak, who is seen through other eyes as a different personage. They, too, hold the hope of an divine being, external to this world, coming in peace, as part of God's heavenly realm to save and give everyone hope. This is a new threshold to all groups, those who are willing to explore this realm of revelation. Not all groups are ready to hear these issues about world peace. That requires beliefs and values of sustainability and stability. Some are still involved in the hope that they can destabilize other religions and dominate them and their geographic areas. This is primitive, but something we do address as we are able to. Now, could you

rephrase the last part of your question, please?

Student: The question I have here pertains to the person through which the messages are being given to these groups. I am wondering how much the particular person you have chosen to work with, has an influence on the message?

MONJORONSON: The individual through whom the message comes has a particular and peculiar influence upon the message. It is as with any database that you work with. You can only get out what you have put in, or through rearranging the material that is inside it. That is inventiveness using different words and different combinations, but nonetheless, what comes through the individual, is truly filtered. As we prefer to deal with "conscious" channels, rather than "trance" channels, this requires us to work consciously with the individual. This limits us tremendously when the belief systems and possibilities and the imagination of the individual are limited.

If the individual does not have multi-visionary and auditory capabilities, this limits our capacity to convey concepts, and meaning ("heart value") to individuals. If there is no "heart" within that individual, no compassion, sympathy, empathy, or caring, then this limits what will come through the individual. There are many nuances to that, though, some of which are these: that though the individual may be

deficient in these capacities, they may nonetheless believe at the core of their being that they are a loved and worthy individual, that they need love and compassion—as do others—and so we can tap into that, and use that core energy to affect what comes through that individual.

Ideas of technology, of inventiveness, of other worldly capacities, are truly limited by to the visionary capacity of the individual. There are many realms, which we are limited to convey to you, yet we are pleased with what does come through, to some extent. It is a humbling experience for all, regarding this process, both for us knowing that you are an experimental planet, [and] your biology dictates what your heredity has been and will be. It dictates the capacity of the mind development, and that it is limited. Your two-part brain surely does limit the capacity in which we can convey concepts of justice, mercy and even-handedness, of weighing the best outcome, especially when your personal interests are jeopardized. This is not going to be solved soon, but maybe will be in future eons of this world. It is not a concern of yours or ours, at the moment.

[Note to Readers: At this moment Monjoronsen was interrupted by a member in the audience who asked an unrelated question. You can find the continuation of his answer to the earlier question at, **"To return to the**

predicament of the individual...", below.]

Student: I believe I heard somewhere that an intelligent system is more desirable than an aggregation. I just wondered if you would consider on a regional basis if self-sufficiency is desirable as a founding principle for setting up intelligent and dynamic social systems, and would you say we have a system or an aggregation that our communities and our social structures are just coming up accrued together rather than thought out?

This is one of those typically delightful situations where I don't have the slightest idea what Monjoronsen may have in mind to answer. I, too, "sit in the audience" waiting to hear what he will answer. In many years and hundreds of channeling sessions, I still wonder if I am making this up, or is it really someone else? Responses as what follows assures me that it is not me.

MONJORONSEN: As your world does not have an integrated political, religious, cultural, or technological basis yet, you do not have systems. Systems will develop as aggregations become more integrated. You have aggregations of groups of self-interest, and it is the self-interest that is keeping them from coming together, to achieve oneness, unity.

Simple survival is not sufficient to maintain or positively enhance the development of a culture. As well, there must be more than just sustainability—there must be growth. Sustainability simply underwrites the possibility of

growth of the civilization. Your world will not come into the days of light and life without sustainability—the minimum requirement for that era to begin. Then, you will see the maturation and evolution of your human institutions so that they express a oneness. Even your sciences, physics and mathematics will come into that. You will find a oneness of belief that generates wholeness, and the anticipation that more than sustainability is possible by eternal life. Thank you for your question.

To return to the predicament of the individual is a knotty problem. We are so limited by not being able to coerce you to do anything! (Laughter.)

There are many more capable individuals that exist throughout the world, who are TRing in private, than exist now, but they have not stepped forward, or they know they are capable but have withdrawn. This is unfortunate for your world, but it is a fact that is existent and we deal with it. We work with volunteers, people who step up to the microphone, close their eyes and begin to TR, those who are willing to be at risk in their own lives, in their careers, in their society and their social enhancement, to be at this task. We have an immense respect for them, though we accord them no special rights or privileges.

There are individuals, who operate on a co-creative, cooperative public basis with us that we feel are competent. Those

who are not competent or worthy eventually find the need to leave the fold, and many have, as you know. Yet, we seek many who are capable of so much more, whose visioning is deeper and whose capacity to be in touch with us is so much more immediate. Yet, we move ahead and we are making progress. The Teaching Mission and the Magisterial Mission are operating side-by-side, and I may add, that the Teaching Mission is not dead but is only in its early stages of development. It has so much more work to do. Our teacher corps is ever present and ready to leap forward to new groups, to initiate that first two years of work for you to do, before moving on. It is not a state of accomplishment, but is only a beginning of what you see now are simply examples of what will become. Thank you for your question.

Let me finish with something that is related. When you come to these groups, hold yourself as one mind. Hold yourself “in the presence.” Be the presence, be the source, be the pool and the drops that become the pool. Hold this within this group’s container and assist those who work for you, work with you, those who TR and those who work with the individual who speaks. Your energy, your oneness, your commonality palpably assist the flow and content of what comes forward. It is almost immediately measurable to us to know those who are participating or those who are on idle, and those who are thinking their own thoughts. You can do both. You can

“hold the space” here and maintain your own thinking—a consciousness of this group presence and your own individuality. Groups throughout the world can be far more conscientious and capable to provide a much more meaningful and readable message when they do this. We know that you desire to do this, but need a reminder once in a while.

I thank you and I thank the Teacher Corps who have assisted me in this lesson today. This is Monjoronson—I wish you well and God bless you.

Notes to Transcript 5

1. architects of your local universe — This short phrase contains a great deal of information about creation, the act of will to create, and the designs of creation at the local universe level. It tells us that the universe has a rational development, that our local universe came into existence with a designed intention, and that a Creator Son has many, many orders of beings under his authority to assist him in his work as a Creator Son. It tells us, too, that creation is a process. And, it tells us most importantly that creation is a continuing process leading to the days of light and life for inhabited planets and inhabited local universes, as ours.

2. experimental planet — One of ten planets is an “experimental planet,” where variation is intentionally invested in the conditions of a planet’s plants and animal species, as well as all environmental conditions supporting them. Doing so encourages “wild card” variations of species to appear. Some will thrive and others will die off, allowing for exceptional developments.

6

Background Information

INTRODUCTION

Monjoronson begins Transcript 6 by providing new students with a much broader perspective of their planet and the course of its development and evolution. Part of that history includes an unfortunate era called the “quarantine” when the spiritual circuits between earth and the universe were broken. This was a time when the planet and its populations did not have continuing guidance and support by the planet’s administration because they had abdicated from universe rule to the havens of their egos.

Monjoronson’s presence, the Magisterial Mission, the Teaching Mission, these papers, and reconnection of this planet to the spiritual circuits of the universe are a part of what he calls the “Correcting Time” — a global-scale program to overcome the absence by tens of thousands of years of active spiritual administration in this planet’s development.

The era of unending global peace and the maturation of our civilizations cannot take place until there are installed values and beliefs for sustainability. One could draw a parallel between the “chicken or the egg” conundrum. The

approach of Monjoronson and the Correcting Time programs is to instill sustainable practices where and as they can, while encouraging families to practice and teach sustainable practices to their children.

He tells us, too, that as we grow in our spiritual practices and connections with the universe, and to all humankind, we evolve as a spiritual organism. As we become more and more connected to all others and our world, we become points of sustainability for our world. And as we become more adept at that, we instill those values, beliefs, and practices in our children — a self-fulfilling and self-perpetuating process for re-inventing human institutions so that they, too, hold, support, and express the values and beliefs of a sustainable civilization throughout their existence.

He alludes to the “laws of sustainability” that are known on other planets, but not ours, at this time.

Toward the last of Transcript 6, he invites us to dialogue with him as we would with a friend over coffee or tea — casual and informal, but polite and respectful. ...any invitations?

TRANSCRIPT 6

Background Information

Date: October 1, 2006
Location: Boulder, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teachers: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronson. It is good to be here with you, once again. For newcomers, a word of introduction or two: This planet is one of millions in the greater universe that is inhabited. Each planet has an evolutionary path upon which it develops. These are platforms for spiritual growth of mortals—this is an environment for challenge, for decision making, for self-directed will and the growth of souls.

This planet and several others suffered many reversals in its pattern and program of growth that is normal for most planets. The managers and directors who were responsible for the over-care of these planets abdicated to their own egos, and led these worlds into darkness. For the protection of the rest of the universe, these planets were placed in quarantine. The spiritualized energy circuits that support the growth and development of these planets were broken, and broken suddenly. Only within the last few decades, have these circuits been reconnected, as the adjudication has taken place for the tyrants who overthrew the moral growth of these planets.

Your planet has been recently reconnected, and I am one element of many that has come here to help bring your planet back on course for its spiritual growth. The disarray, the immorality, the unethical behavior, the egoistic control and demands of individuals on your planet have been very destructive. It has retarded the development of your planet and put many billions of souls in jeopardy. Therefore, the Creator of this local universe, Christ Michael, has devised an over-arching program called the Correcting Time and has begun to set this world and the other [37] worlds back on course. The great benefit of this program to the souls of these worlds is that they will have tremendous strength of character as they go on in the infinite journey of their spiritual growth, and eventually arrive in Paradise to become part of the Finaliter Corps¹, the final destination in Paradise for mortals who have been embraced by the Creator.

I am a Descending Son from Paradise. I am one of many Sons who descend from Paradise to the worlds of time and space. There were many who were scheduled to come to those planets during the period of time taken by the quarantine. But, these did not take place, as it was not appropriate at that time. Your world has been in darkness and has lacked the leadership that it needed to help its nations, civilizations, and cultures develop more perfect moral characters with ethical values that would come from

families that are generators of moral individuals who have a spiritual center.

You, who are here today, have regained your center, much of it through your own curiosity, much of it through the inner guidance of your inner spirit² that has helped you reach out and touch sources that can assist you. In no case, during your career on this planet, or the forth-coming lives that you will have as you progress, will anyone ever abrogate your self-will or your decisions—they are always sovereign. Therefore, we of this administration of Christ Michael of this local universe engage you to co-creatively develop your lives in accord with its destiny, its life-plan. And so, my presence here is a benefit of Christ Michael, to you, and to your world.

My presence on this planet has only been known to you for the last several years. It has, however, been anticipated for centuries, as many religions do anticipate a personality of divine character, who would come and assist your world to be saved. My presence here is not to heal your world by a miracle, but by a co-creative participation with you, where you make decisions to assist yourself and your world, to uplift itself, to sustain itself into the future. And, we guide you with options and choices for your decisions and actions.

Wars and destruction of the magnitude that have occurred on your planet are virtually unknown in the universe. We embrace you with great

love and mercy, and that is why there is a tremendous effort to bring truly divine justice into your world, and particularly for you—each of you individually—as you progress from this world, from this lifetime, to your next. Every opportunity will be given to you over and above those of other planets that are on course, to assist you to make those decisions to participate in your universe course, or not.

You must be well aware that decisions made in ignorance are not damnable—they are not held against you. The decisions you make with full knowledge, you are responsible for, and we will assist you to become aware of alternative choices so that you make the right decisions, with full awareness.

I have participated with this group as a point of distribution for lessons to other groups and peoples throughout the world. These are now accessible through your Internet and through other means, conscious and unconscious. Our lesson today is a continuation of a past lesson, and this will be one of many in which we will engage you in the future.

You may be aware that the eventual development, progress, and evolution of your world is toward the days of light and life. Your document, the Bible, speaks of the days when “the lions and lambs lay down together and are at peace.” [Isaiah 11:6, 65:25].” This is a metaphor for the days of light and life when there is relatively little social, global strife, yet strife sufficient for individuals

to develop character of grand natures. Your lives, even though well cared for and well provided materially in this nation, are yet lives of strife, as you deal with decisions that confront you day-to-day and week-to-week, throughout your life.

Our last lesson spoke of the primary underlying requirements necessary to sustain a world in light and life. The criterion for a planet sustained in the era of light and life is peace, everlasting peace, unending peace, and is usually associated with one culture, one religion and one language. This may sound strange and difficult to you as many of you strive to maintain your individuality and uniqueness above and beyond others. You value and have a deep and abiding respect for that uniqueness, whether it is national, cultural, or ethnic.

In time, you will see a bending, melding, and blending of the forces of nationality and of cultures and of ethnic origins in your world. Already, you have seen the flattening of cultures through global economic and communications development. The Internet is a most speedy invention to do this. It will soon be accessible to all people throughout the world, no matter whether they have an active electrical grid, or not. Communications are worldwide now — this will have an immense effect. That is why these words, recordings, and transcripts are kept on the Internet so they are accessible to everyone. Through these

lessons, we have been striving to assist you to understand the integration of all actions and all decisions in your world, by individuals and by nations themselves. You have an effect on all others, and all others have an effect on you.

I would like to describe a sand pendulum that some of you have seen in various places, where a pendulum is suspended by a string over a bed of sand and swings back and forth, making straight or orbital marks on the sand.

[Note: You can view the pendulum and a “rose” inscribed by a Seattle earthquake at:
www.earthquakerose.com.]

The one design I wish to explain to you is the one of orbits, the one of making a very complex rosette, where there is only one line, but it intersects itself at many points, making a continuous pattern of circles around the sand. Have any of you seen this before? (Several yeses from group.) It is very unique, it is very simple, it is an ancient device, yet it makes exquisite designs in the sand through simple means. The point of this illustration is to let you know that all affects one and one affects all. Your decisions are related to all others, and affect your sustainability and that of your community and civilization.

Your decisions are best made when they are made consciously, in the moment, with intention, with consideration for the consequences, with full knowledge of why you are making

them, and how you are making the decision. This may sound rather demanding, but for those who have practiced this way of life, it becomes an everyday practice, one of those expectations of excitement for meeting the day with new challenges. The point of this illustration is also to let you know that this huge effort to heal your planet is related from global politics down to the level of your community, the individual and how children are raised. The ends come around to meet the beginnings, and the beginnings eventually become the ends, with many intersections along the way.

The goal of the Correcting Time is to affect positive change in the individual. Individuals are the cornerstones of every element of your society. It seems illogical that cornerstones would all be the building, for there would be so many corners, but each of you is a corner of spiritual growth and development of moral decisions, of ethical conduct, and social responsibility. It is in you that all of these efforts of Christ Michael, your Creator, and all the hierarchy of beings of Christ Michael's domain in this local universe expend their efforts to help you in your life to grow responsibly, to grow in love. I will speak of that soon as well.

Developing responsible societies begins by having responsible families and raising children responsibly, carefully, lovingly, kindly, compassionately, mercifully. You who are procreative, you are the ones who are of most interest to us

at this time, and forevermore as well. As long as there is procreation on the planet, procreative sources are most important to the welfare of the planet.

Excellence, greatness, comes from the family. The individual is the recipient of all of their environment and their heredity, as well as from their inner source of guidance and from their own thinking. How an individual develops into a fully evolved individual in mid-life is a magnificent journey to understand. There are schools in the celestial worlds that teach about this, and how to devise, develop, and engender growth in positive ways in societies, with sustained, loving individuals. Your planet, family systems, communities, states, and your nations are in need of great assistance—and great assistance is here. When you open yourself and say, "I am receptive to the guidance of the universe. May the abundance of the universe and its wisdom, God Almighty and all of the teachers, come to me—I am open to receive this," you will!

To do that, you will need times of quiet. We have a deep abiding respect for those who are in daily practice, those who meditate regularly, those who step aside to receive the inner wisdom, those who open their minds to receive. When you enter this space, do so with intention to receive the goodness of the universe, the light of the universe, the wisdom of all the teachers who have gone before you. You can be the active receptor to ingrain this into your life and make decisions for your

life, and also share it with others, through your life's example. These wonderful examples we hope would become parents, grandparents, and others who assist the young ones in their development.

Knowing right from wrong is not always sufficient to become a well-rounded, responsible individual in a society. You must also become socially responsible and globally responsible. You must acknowledge your responsibility for the wholeness of your life, for you are the master of your life! You make those decisions—no one makes them for you. There are no outside spirits who are making you do things—you are responsible. We are here to assist you in having full knowledge of the elements that require your life to move forward. We wish you—each individual, your families, your communities—to be sustainable. You are seeing this in some of the young ones already. There are many of these young ones who are evolved, but their environments harm them to such an extent that many of them are lost as resources to the Correcting Time.

Zarath [A Celestial Teacher] spoke of the tipping point—yes, your world is approaching a tipping point. You are seeing such a heavy load of negative, conspiring elements on a global scale in your world that work against all the wonderful individual decisions that are being made throughout your world. If you look at the sub-cultures of your

world, you will see many highly religious individuals who have a tremendous influence upon individuals in their communities, who make good decisions, constructive decisions, decisions that contribute to their lives and the lives of others.

For our guests, we have been on a thread of sustainability. How do we devise sustainability with you? One body of spiritual elders are called “the Most Highs,” that are mentioned in the Bible, and by other agencies that assist your world in the affairs of humankind, mankind, on a global scale. They work with the larger social and political elements of your world—the economic, commercial, industrial, communications, governmental, regulatory associations of a global nature. These are places where decisions are made by groups, which must be guided by an overseer-ship of a spiritual nature. On the level of the individual, however, each of you has within you a Divine Spark³ that can guide you in your decisions. Some, historically, have called this their “conscience,” but it is not your conscience. It is an actual living spiritual energetic fragment of the Creator that rests in you.

My presence here on your world is not simply a sign that you are not forgotten, but that an actual presence is in your world. I come with an entourage, a corps of support staff, associations with the Planetary Principal and Midwayer creatures, who have existed from the beginnings of your world, and

associations with the angelic realm. In many ways, my friends, I am here like a salesman in a new territory with unbelief that the product is worth a darn. (Laughing.) How do you make that first sale? There are so many religious people who are unbelievers of the possibility that they could be touched, helped, aided — directly or indirectly or by association — by the Divine. To them, it is simply beyond reason, it is simply not logical. It is out of character to the world they have known all of the lives.

Yet, I refresh you in that memory of your world where there have been many attempts to assist you in your world, to form positive unions, to form positive associations to help you grow. The avatars, the great teachers in this century, last century, and past centuries — all have been guided by a tremendous inner knowing, a center they wished to expand to include all others on their planet, your planet. I am here to assist that, too. The days of my presence here are unknown, even to myself. My presence here is completely dependent upon progress that “we” make with “you” in this co-creative effort.

You have seen many wondrous things in your world — you of this sub-culture of your world who understand “coincidences.” You understand the serendipity of time and events, the coincidence of like-minded individuals coming together. If this is a part of your life, you are part of a global, cosmic mind-set that has a “oneness.” This, my friends,

is sustainable. It is sustainable by the belief that it exists, that these incidents of coincidence, and serendipity are real and that the universe is a friendly place that assists you to put the pieces together. You do not know how or why, or understand the mechanism of this, and you need not know — you simply need only believe that it exists, that it is good, that it is benevolent and that you are a part of it, and that your life, as this exists, is sustainable. This will not be taken away from you, unless you give it up. If you are sustainable in this larger belief system, you will grow.

You are evolving. There is the means on the planet now, with the reconnection of the spiritual circuits, for each of you to evolve to much higher levels. “Higher” is not really the correct word to use, but more evolved levels of your spiritual development, even while as material mortals. It is your mind mechanism that is necessary to do this. Your capacity to feed the benevolent connection that you have with the universe — you can invite that connection into your life in a living, real way. You are part of the sustainable light in this world that is growing. Some of you can see this, and clearly you can. Some of you know that it exists and you feel it around you. Some of you accept it in faith, without evidence, without knowing, without feeling, without seeing — but you know it exists, and you are part of this. This is sustainable. This will not be lost. This effort of healing on your world, or of

bringing light onto your world will not stop or cease—it is sustained. You are the elements that sustain it as we present it to you.

You have seen a product, a flashlight that you shake and shake and shake, and then you turn the light on and it works. Soon it will run down and then you shake and shake and shake it and it lights up again. You are the hand that shakes the light! (Much laughter.) You sustain the light. Do you understand that? *You sustain the light.* Your actions, your decisions to shake the light, to make the light real, makes it grow. You help us help it grow. Your decisions sustain its growth. Our efforts to assist you with coincidence and serendipity, to bring you into association with others who think similarly, is our effort to make the light brighter in your world. We wish that this would eventually make your planet glow in time and space as we see it in the universe.

You are the sustaining elements of your new world, in this New Era. You have made that decision—you have been participating, you have assisted in many ways. Many of you are assisting your world to sustain itself as a physical planet, to renew the resources that you have, and to be guardians of the resources that exist and are diminishing. You are wise and careful recipients and servants of the good that you receive in the material realm. You also do the same socially, through your social decisions to be socially responsible, to assist and “be” the

elements of light in daycare centers and families, to be worthy, competent, capable mothers and fathers, rather than absentee parents. You can be a good and wise parent even though you have latchkey children, children who come home from school and wait for you until you come home from work. It is not the quantity of life that you have, but the quality of life that you share with deep abiding love that sustains a family.

Let me speak briefly now about the love of the universe. The love of the universe is the love of harmony, the love and harmony of union, of oneness, of integration. You cannot move your feet forward without the action of love in your life. Your body coordinates its energy so that you move forward. This is love in action on a very plain, material level. So, too, do societies move through time with love when they coordinate the efforts of social activity for the development and evolvment of good and wholeness in the lives of individuals. Societies do not exist for themselves. Political entities are simply a means of governing large masses of people, for the benefit of individuals, for the benefit of humankind, for the civilization that is advancing. These are all sustainable. The laws of sustainability are well known in the universe on millions of planets—except yours.

You are beginning to come into the awareness of sustainable social laws, political laws—not the laws written in books, but the laws of behavior, the laws of decision—this is the law of harmony,

this is the law of love. Your God, your Creator, the First Source and Center loves you! What does this mean? It means simply that you were begotten in a universe that is benevolent, beneficent, good and wholesome—outside of the decisions of selfish and evil individuals who harm you. The decisions you make are ones that will be good for you, but you can make ones that can harm you as well. You live in a universe of love. This means that good begets good, and that oneness begets wholeness. You can be a part of this when your thoughts, your beliefs, your actions, your decisions meld with others, then you are an agent of love, you are an agent of love and light.

We would be open for questions now, if you have any.

Student: I have a question from a very spiritual friend, who feels that what we are learning is somehow associated with the practice of religious daydreaming or mysticism. And I quote, “Mysticism can be a technique of reality avoidance.” She thinks that information that we get through the Teaching Mission is suspect because in the past channeling has been associated with the occult. I don’t see any way in which what we are learning is associated with mysticism, but I wonder, what is the most effective response to such a question?

MONJORONSON: Certainly. In this effort, it is quite impossible at this stage to separate the process from the content.

Channeling is a means of sharing information rapidly with a larger population that is out of contact with their own inner spiritual source. If you look at the content throughout the Teaching Mission’s activities, I would ask you to ask that person, invite them, to find any instance where spiritual beings of God have made decisions for you, told you what to do. If one condemns parental advisement, condemns parental over-care, condemns expression of opportunities, condemns exposure to options—leaving the decisions to be made to the offspring—then you condemn what we are doing here. But this is the way the universe operates. You are spiritual children. You are ignorant of the larger parameters of your universe. You make wise decisions as best you can with the information that you have, but sometimes you still make them in error. The programs of Christ Michael—the Correcting Time, the Teaching Mission, the Magisterial Mission—are all attempts to assist you in making wiser decisions that affect your infinite life’s journey in the universe.

There is no argument against prejudice, bias, and bigotry when one’s mind is made up. We are totally devoted to you, to aid you to make the best decisions that you can during your mortal journey. Each of you was brought into existence consciously, deliberately, and intentionally with the best resources available to assist you in your circumstances. Now those circumstances

are broadened. Each of you is wanted and needed in the universe. You are needed and wanted and loved—and assisted—to make responsible decisions that add to the “weight of your soul” through the meaningfulness of your life, for the purpose that you eventually grow into, to that place and point in eternity where you are actually embraced by the Creator. We would not advise you wrongly. We would not give you advice that will lead you into error, into evil. We would not advise you to dislike or to hate others, but to love yourself and to make the best decisions that you can, to love others and to assist them as well. This is our response to that question.

For those who are new, I invite you to dialogue with spirit, with me, as you would with a friend over coffee or tea. Ask your questions as you would your friend—there is some formality here, as you see, but those are from positions made by others over time. You are most welcome to be informal, and even casual, if you wish.

Student: Can you describe the relationship with your entourage?

MONJORONSON: Think in terms of a very large corporation, a global corporation that has entered into new territory. You begin by making contact with the locals, with those who are willing to experience new parameters of their existence and their experience in the world. My staff are many. They are

much like an advance corps. They have been here long before me. They are much like a silent crew of a rock star that goes forward to make arrangements, physical and in the marketing. Where are individuals who are receptive? What organizations can we tap? Who can we enlist? Who can we ask to support us? Who is open to speak with us? Who is willing to come forward and advise with us?

My staff is working on educational materials and on the lessons that we present. My staff works with the Most High liaisons, the Melchizedeks who are associated and affiliated with almost all associations and organizations on your planet. We have benignly infiltrated human institutions all over your world, yet take no actions that abrogate any of your individual decisions. We do not “tinker” with your mind. We do not make you write things you do not want to write. We do not make you say things you do not want to say. Our efforts are totally cooperative.

For instance, you may be very interested to know and understand how a section of my staff works peacefully with the minds of individuals in religions that are friendly to a Creator. At no time, ever, do we make decisions that abrogate your will. However, to those minds that are open, to those minds that open themselves to higher wisdom and guidance, this is entrée for us to provide what you call “insights,” developments of thinking, new theorems in your

theologies, new thoughts about your relationship to the world, and to the universe. All sustainable religions⁴ evolve. All evolutionary religions can become sustainable with spiritual guidance.

All sustainable religions are receptive to revelation. Even businessmen receive revelation, as do inventors, writers, artists, as well as theologians and thoughtful, contemplative individuals in religions—those who are far away from the national or global organizations. Some of the greatest, most grand thoughts and decisions and writings have evolved from individuals out in the plains of the world. Our people—my staff—are involved with all those who are open to receive, at all levels of social and civilizational organization. This may seem nebulous, tentative, even vacuous to you, but there is a real, palpable contact being made with all open individuals in your world, particularly individuals in organizations. Does this help? (Yes, thank you.)

Listen to the leaves rustling in the trees and on the grass, outside. You hear the wind and the leaves—the leaves are changing color and the cycle of your world goes from summer to autumn, to winter, to spring, and so on. And so you have a way of organizing your own thoughts, an evolution. This gives you a living metaphor for your own life, for the thoughts that you have for your careers, for your spiritual development, except in this case with your spiritual development

you always live in spring and summer, eternally. Throughout your infinite spiritual journey, there will always be something new for you to engage, some new thoughts, some new art, some new form of development, some exciting field that you would want to explore.

I distinctly remember what occurred in the situation he is referring to above. Before this reference to what was occurring in the trees outside our hostess's home, I was not paying much attention to what he was saying. It was like so much background talk going on when he made a reference to leaves rustling in the trees and on the grass. It has only rarely occurred that a spiritual being while coming through me has taken reference to something occurring outside of the building.

When I paid more attention, and listened to the sounds, I realized that he was making an actual reference in the moment to something occurring outside and not using a literary metaphor, but a literal metaphor.

You might ask, "So what does that mean?" What I get from this observation is that Monjoronson is actually present and interacting with us and our physical world. My experience from many past sessions is that most celestial teachers do not interact with the material plane very well.

You, my friends, will never be bored in the afterlife, unless you should opt out of doing anything. You who have so much on your minds now, who have so many things you would wish to do, will have centuries and millennia to develop yourself and invest in whatever pursuits you wish. There is no rush in the universe. Therefore, my comment about the rustling leaves outside is to help you appreciate every day, to appreciate this

moment, to live carefully, thoughtfully, appreciatively of what you have. This life is very, very short in comparison to the eons that you will live, exist, and grow in the universe. There is only change in the universe through individuals, the individuals who grow, develop, and evolve. There are worlds in the afterlife that have changing seasons, too, but as an architectural element designed into the construction of that world. It adds color, movement, and adds interest through change, though as a static element of that world. You can be a part of the architectural design of worlds, as well, if that is a field you could evolve to. You could as well become an architect of new beings. You could work in a laboratory of life with the Life Carriers⁵ if you choose and have the capacity and the capability to do so. Oh yes, in the afterlife, you will be most unique—you will have capabilities, skills and capacities that astound others, and yet you will be “dumb as a post” with others. (Laughing.) There is, however, always opportunity to grow into a new sprout and become a new tree.

If there are no further questions, I will bring this to a close. (Short pause.) Hearing none, know that you are blessed, know that you are loved, know that the hand of anointment is upon you always, that you have a ways to go—and you

have eternity to do it in. And, we will be there with you always as we are right now in this moment. Good day.

Notes to Transcript 6

1. **Finaliter Corps** — Corps of Finality. See, Notes, Chapter 3.
2. **inner spirit** — Also, Spirit of God, Father Fragment, essence of the Creator, Divine Spark, and so on.
3. **Divine Spark** — Also, inner spirit, Spirit of God, Father Fragment, essence of the Creator, and so on
4. **sustainable religions** — Religions that are able to grow, develop, and evolve; usually associated with religions that engage new revelation and are able to incorporate validated revelation.
5. **Life Carriers** — This is an order of beings that is responsible for the design of life forms on inhabitable planets. They work with existing successful species patterns and those that have proven successful on experimental planets.

Raising Children, Raising Civilization

INTRODUCTION

Transcript 7 is remarkable in that we are offered a clear insight into Monjoronson's perspectives of global sustainability and planetary management. In one sweeping view we are presented with the intimate practices of childrearing and told that childrearing practices are a touchstone for estimating a civilization's maturity, development, and capacity to be sustainable.

We are offered, too, the insight that everything is connected, or not, to sustainability. That is, if everything is connected and fluid, it has the real potential to be a sustainable society. And if it is not, it isn't sustainable. He leads us through this matrix of societal interconnectedness sharing his wisdom about the parallels between competent family functioning and national care for its citizenry. For a nation to be sustainable it must not only allow but encourage the development of individual potential, at the level he or she is capable.

Again, he returns us to our own lives as example to make a decision about our intentions for our life, living, our relationships, and our participation in the larger contexts of our lives. His reiteration of this begs us to ask similar questions about our communities, cities, states, regions, nation, and our world. We are not let off the hook of living solely a responsible life. More importantly, we must be intentional in the procreation of our children, and how we raise them to become responsible adults.

Thinking about this in a bit more detail, we would have to extend the parallel to responsible, mature social organizations from the family to the national level. Is our nation mature? How would you describe it? Is it childlike, pre-pubescent, pubescent, young adult, or later? Food for thought, I suppose.

Interestingly, a member of the audience asked a personal question for guidance about the escalation of her thinking that apparently led to a tantrum of sorts and some acting out in an immature way. True to form of the good teacher that he is, Monjoronson used this

situation to explain “self-observation” as a means for growth.

TRANSCRIPT 7

Raising Children, Raising Civilization

Date: October 22, 2006
Location: Boulder, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teachers: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronson. It is good to be here, my friends. We have much to discuss. You recall several weeks ago, I gave you the illustration of the sand stylus—the stylus suspended above a bed of sand and once set in motion it will scribe lines in the sand according to the motion that was set in place to begin with. This illustration was used to help you understand the complexity, and the inter-relatedness of the elements of sustainability that must be achieved before the days of light and life can be inaugurated on your planet.

These events must also be, in a large percentage, completed before global peace is sustainable, as well. And what is the initial line inscribed that connects all other issues of sustainability for civilization in a world, a world in peace, a world in the days of light and life? The prior lessons that were given to you concerning sustainability were primarily introduction, orientation, and initiation to assist you in the perspectives of a

sustainable world. I have teased you a bit, telling you that I would share with you lessons that would assist your world in achieving a sustainable state of existence. That foretells the topic of today, and that is: Child Rearing.

Child rearing is fundamental to a sustainable family, community, nation, and a sustainable civilization. Similarly as justice and injustice offer insights to a nation’s degrees of evolution and development, a nation’s maturity can as well be determined by the treatment given to its prisoners. So, too, can the future of those organizations, families, communities, states, nations, civilizations be foretold through the child rearing practices that are in place.

There are almost no places in your world where large populations have child rearing practices that suggest or lead to sustainable communities. A nation that is socially stable provides the technological and material supports necessary to raise children to become adequate individuals. But do they thrive? If I were to give your political candidates a slogan to use, it would be to, “thrive and survive.” And, to do that there must be a foundation of public policies that promote a sustainable environment. There must be a foundation of child rearing practices and philosophies in place and in practice in a majority of families in a nation in order for a nation to be sustained. These then connect all other sustainable practices, public policies, and social philosophies.

It is from this perspective of child rearing that all else is related—justice, governance, police coverage, education—all evolve out of your child rearing practices. The question that you must ask every one, at every level of organization, is how do these policies, how do the intentions, how do the functions of this organization support the rearing of children so they can become sustainable individuals on their own?

There must be a [touchstone] for examining your public policies, family policies, philosophies and religious education that points back to some source, so your civilizations become sustainable. Yes, even your religions must contribute to this. This is a way of testing religious doctrine: How do they contribute to the individual, and the individual's survival as a soul in the universe? Surely, fear and guilt have nothing to do with sustainable lives, or the growth of souls, the increase of a soul's weight and value after death.

A nation is maintained—or not—through its practices of sustaining its citizenry. Citizenry is sustained by its practices and philosophies that are applicable to raising children to become loving, peaceful, contributing, constructive individuals in a society. Pluck any individual out of a society or culture, a community or a family, and you can examine the state of your nation and your world. You know that peace is the measure of maturity of a world's civilizations. Where there is peace, there

is civilized conduct. Where there is sustainable peace, there is the advancement of society and the progress of civilization.

What practices evolve and develop to contribute to the development and sustainable aspects of a child? Moreover, and equally important, how do all the policies and philosophies support the sustaining power of a family to raise these children? If your technologies do not contribute to that, then they must be discarded, amended, or adapted so they do. When you examine your civilization with this touchstone, you will see to what extent and how immature your world truly is. You will soon see and measure, and you will come to know with certainty, that though your nation may be materially and technologically advanced, it is morally, ethically, socially, familially, and individually very retarded.

We are not talking about the mortality rate of individuals or about the divorce rate of marriages. We are talking about the suicide rate among individuals, as well as the abuse rate of families and relationship between individuals. These are measurable aspects that indicate the degree of deterioration of your civilization. Hopefully, you can see them as obviously as we do. Why are so many of your people in prison? Why is it that so many people are socially aberrant? What is contributing to that?

I would now point you in a more profitable direction than putting out the "brush fires" that you see in your society.

There are many aspects in your society that are working quite well, very well, exceedingly well, and some things that are not working well at all! I give you a metaphor: If you were a fire department and you found brush fires happening in the suburbs, you would go around and put them out, and you would continue to do so until someone said, “Ah ha! There must be an arsonist here, causing these brush fires. Let us see if we can identify this arsonist and anticipate their next move and remove them from our society.” Therefore, you joined forces with your police and find this individual.

You have many social brush fires occurring in your world, your nation. I speak largely to you now, in this nation, because this is the nation you are familiar with, yet in other nations that are more advanced in ethical and moral ways, there are also problems there, too. There are nations in your world that are so morally, ethically and socially retarded that it could be millennia before they become productive and contributing elements to your world if they had the will and focus to do so. This could be shortened literally by millennia, if the right forces and the right thoughts of public and foreign policies were in place.

I speak broadly today and paint with a large brush for we will, in future lessons, deal more closely with individual and smaller perspectives of public policy, of child rearing practices. We will examine many elements of society, with this in mind. At no time is it my intent—

our intent—Christ Michael’s intent, to give you the answers. You must be thoughtful, contributing elements of your society. Once again we say, we will not heal your world by *fait accompli*, by the grace of miracle, for that would not prosper anyone’s soul at all. Doing so would not contribute to the welfare of the larger universe, the completion of an evolutionary developmental universe, either on material or spiritual levels. This *will* be done with you, co-creatively, co-operatively, with people who are competent to participate.

You in this small group have stepped forward, as many other small groups have stepped forward to say, “Yes, we will contribute. We will participate. We will listen and we will apply these lessons to our lives.” Now the questions come back around to you, “How are you sustainable as an individual? What are you doing for your self, individually, to be a sustainable, growing, evolutionary soul in your material world, during your very brief material lifetime?

I am relying upon your sense of fair play and justice for your self, to assist your self in growing. I am not here as a reminder to awaken you. I am here as a teacher to give you lesson plans to apply to your lives. You will, hopefully, read these lessons, wake up, and say, “I will do something, and more than I *will* do something, *I am* doing something now, this moment.” And so, you make your intention. I call upon you in this moment,

as you read this text, as you listen to this, to state your intention. I will give you a few moments to do so.

(Long pause.)

Intention is the beginning of a guided and focused life! You must then, with that intention, observe the choices that are available to you. If you are not aware of choices, then you cannot make rational decisions, can you? Of course not. You must become conscious of choices in your life: Some choices are “yes,” or “no.” Some choices are multiple—multiple reasons for yes, multiple reasons for no, so you must choose. You choose one and then you follow that with a decision to take action, and then, yes, you take action. Decisions without actions are intentions that are never fulfilled.

You have a phrase, “Good intentions pave the way to hell.” This is old thinking. Good intentions are always good intentions—they always require action—so the old statement was never complete, it was only partial. It was partial wisdom. For you, the complete wisdom is intention, observation of choices, choosing, making decisions for action, and taking action—five steps. This has to do with your life, your life in relationship, your life for your children—or children who come into your life. This has to do with your participation in your family, your community and your larger communal existence, whether in a city, mini-communities, or state or nation or world. You do not live alone, you live

with the entire world. You are in partnership and relationship with everyone. Your actions affect everyone and everyone’s actions and decisions affect you.

Once again, we are not asking that you think alike, for this would be a grand error as well. You are each unique, and each has unique answers and solutions to your life’s course. This is what makes your life an adventure. This is what makes having a family and raising children an adventure.

How do you possibly raise a child to become all it can become, expressing all its inner potential, at its greatest possibilities when you are totally in control? You cannot. You absolutely cannot. You have to be fearless to let them go, fearless to let them explore, offering them every opportunity to explore safely without injury to themselves, and without injury to others. Those are truly, your only limitations.

This lesson and the lessons that follow are doubly, trebly, and quadruply important, in view of the fact that you are in the generation of “new” children coming to your world. There are children of the new era arriving now—children who have arrived decades ago, who are similar to you but of greater potential. They have a greater depth of potential expression, a greater depth of resources that is innate in their being. These are coming into your world now.

Many of you have recognized that there are many children who are not the

same as the child that you were, the children that you raised, or your grandchildren, but there are children among you now who are extraordinary! How can they produce extraordinary results if they are not allowed and afforded the opportunity and the resources to explore their potentials? They can only do that through you—procreative parents and protective, resourceful, generous grandparents, who encourage their children and grandchildren to explore avenues of expression and development.

This is the foundation for all that will come in the New Era. Your New Era will only be sustainable if you have philosophies, perspectives, and public policies in place that support the existence and development of the great potential in each individual. The New Era will be depopulated, as we have discussed, before. People who remain are not “special,” were not “picked,” they simply remain—they will be a cross-section of your world’s population, and they will be all that remains to bring into existence the days of light and life. Only sustainable policies, philosophies, and applications at the individual level will do that. You must think in terms of sustainable lifestyles, sustainable economies, sustainable educations that provide educational training and technical foundations for sustainable community and societies that also provide fulfillment for the individual at their level of capacity and development.

Remember, there are soulful people who have less intelligence than you. They are as surely beloved by God, as much as you. There are those who are lesser intellectually endowed, but who are loved as much and cared for as much by the Creator, by Christ Michael, as you are. And, there are those who are far brighter than you are. It is not a matter of intelligence, my friends. It is a matter of soul value. The lessons and wisdoms that these people collect may be few, but they are equally as valuable as yours. When all is said and done in the resurrection halls on the mansion worlds, you will see that they generally bring forth a humility that is innate in their own being, that some of you have yet to learn.

So, where does that lead us? Where does that lead you? Where do you stand? The months and years are not far off when you must come forward, my friends. You must speak because the question of survivability will be in front of you and everyone. The beginning of the New Era will be an opportunity to reinvent your societies. You will be asked to reinvent your communities, and you will ask yourselves, “How can I—how can you—reinvent our families?” Today, ask yourself, “How can I reinvent myself to become sustainable, to become loved”—loved as a functional part of the universe, integral with the harmony of vibration of sustainability, which is inherent and pervasive in all the universe. First of all, I would ask you to be at peace with yourself. Shed your fears that are

not real, remove ego needs that require satisfaction for yourself, and live simply. Doing that, you will come to love others, as you love yourself. (Pause.)

Student: Is he receptive to questions?

MONJORONSON: This is Monjoronsen. Let us take a brief moment of stillness to come to center. (Pause.) I am open for questions.

Student: I had a situation this week where I lost my balance and thinking, and meditating about this it seems to me that my thinking influences my emotions. And if my thinking is not positive, but rather negative, and my emotions become more volatile or leading towards frustration, frustration leads toward anger, and then the anger results in behavior that is not acceptable to myself, and unpleasant. So I've been thinking, how do I get back to the source of this disturbance in my psyche and my emotions? How do I control the redirect of my thinking to prevent things escalating through frustration, and anger, to behavior that I would like in myself?

MONJORONSON: One moment please. This, my friends, is a case in point of an individual seeking a sustainable state of peace in their life, in their mind, and their emotions. This person has already begun the next step of healing, and that is to be self-observing. I would advise that rather than taking a pathological approach and

trying to heal what caused these things, it is more productive to live in the now, to live with God as your ever present partner, to never be forgetful that you are in the company of angels, and within your being is the Father fragment of the Creator.

Dear One, you would not think and behave as you had, if you remembered in whose presence you were. For example, if you had the company of a significant dignitary with you at all times during the day, you perhaps would not let your mind wander and cause your emotions to erupt, but you would be more mindful of your self. You would say to your self, "I can't be thinking these thoughts because that will enflame me and I will do something rash and say something, and act out inappropriately." I know that for most mortal beings you do not see the company who is with you. This is in some ways fortunate and unfortunate, so you must become your own parent in many ways.

I appreciate and respect how you have approached this, as you have not berated or scolded yourself. And I do not detect that you have developed guilt, but a thoughtful, conscious appreciation for the negative energy that your mind has caused. You know, as well as I do, that your thoughts would have no import or no impact if they did not have a susceptible target to hit and erupt, so you are a bit of your own worst enemy and you have taken the high course by being

your own best friend, to look at yourself this way.

Truly, my advice is to begin to love yourself. Be in harmony with the wholeness of your being—in harmony as the Father fragment loves you, and to be continually conscious of this loving presence within you. Your self-forgiveness is a wonderful start. Now try self-forgetfulness, forgetting that you have had these issues in the past that lay at the doorstep of your unconscious, waiting for your mind to open the door so they can sneak in and hurt you. You must forget that. Your intention for your thinking can only be devised correctly by the commander of your being, the commander of your mind—your will. You must make a statement of intention for your thinking. I invite you to devise that today.

I must kid you a bit: Do not believe everything you think! (Much laughter.) There is great, honest wisdom in that statement. You—your commander, your will—must not let your mind wander. That is why you must live by your intention, and think by your intention. Remind yourself daily of that intention for your thinking. Only then will your life begin to bend to your

combined co-creative, love relationship between you and your Father fragment. Only then, can you express moment-to-moment those loving thoughts, those loving emotions that support a loving social existence. I hope this has been helpful for you.

Student: Yes, thank you very much!

(Pause.)

MONJORONSON: A few moments more. (Pause.) Are there other questions? (None.)

Now receive your benediction. May the peace that passes all understanding abide in you moment-by-moment, all the rest of your days. Then you will know the Law of the Universe as it cares for you and as your Creator intended your life to be. Good day.

[Note from transcriber: This lesson by Monjoronson was delivered with much emphasis, passion and emotion. If I were to emphasize in the text, each place he emphasized, almost the entire document would be in bold, italics, or quotation marks.]

Raising Children with Intention

INTRODUCTION

Transcript 8 begins as though Monjoronsen picked up from the last lesson after a short break, rather than two weeks. Now that he is in the heart of the material related to sustainability, he gets right to the point. It is almost as though we were able to look over his shoulder to see the topical outline of this presentation.

He makes it clear that though we are small potatoes in the scheme of things on a global scale, we actually do have a powerful effect upon it. It is just that we most often do not see any effect or that it is immeasurable to us. What is apparent in the afterlife is a record of our decisions and actions that we will get to peruse. And in the afterlife, we can appraise our own progress easily and measurably.

In this paper, Monjoronsen begins a full circle of influence concerning the procreation and raising of children. That circle begins before conception, through infancy and childhood, then through adulthood to the time couples become potential parents. All of the issues and his discussion continue to revolve around the connection between the sustainability

of an individual and the sustainability of civilization.

He didn't tell us to be more conscientious raising our children, but did go into a good deal of detail suggesting how we might engage having and raising children with intention. It is our responsibility as parents and grandparents to apply consistent efforts to help the child unlock their inherent potential. He pointed out, too, the need for deliberate efforts to socialize the child.

The session of this paper ended in a ragged manner not typical of the smooth ending of earlier papers.

TRANSCRIPT 8

Raising Children with Intention

Date: November 5, 2006
Location: Boulder, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teacher: Monjoronsen

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronsen. We will continue the lessons of sustainability. Today's lesson

will center on and emanate from the individual, beginning with the era of preconception to conception, through the embryonic stage to birth and afterwards, until death.

I will continue to use the sand stylus as an illustration, though this time the illustration will be a bit different. This time the stylus itself, the pendulum, is the individual and the force of gravity is God. As the individual seeks God, they move in their life, making marks in their civilization by the decisions that they make and in the development of their own potential. So the swing of the stylus, the individual in their life impacts civilization and in the most intimate regions impacts themselves, their soul growth and their determination for success as an evolving spiritual entity in their infinite life's course, until they reach Paradise and the embrace with the Creator.

These are the criteria for sustainability in the simplest, most stark terms: [a] The survival of the individual and the expansion and development of all potential within them to do so; and, [b], the decisions they make, which have an infinitesimal but a measurable and effective result upon their civilization and its sustainability. So you see, the infinite potential of the individual must be explored in a very brief lifetime and has an effect upon the very finite existence of civilization, which seems infinite to the mortal during their brief lifetime.

Civilization may seem to be an awesome entity to you, remote and removed from you and your decisions, but yet it is finite. It is a paradox, an irony of sorts that the finite individual with infinitesimal power, but with infinite potential has in the end a great effect upon the finite existence of civilization. As the individual seeks God, they move to center, and when that pendulum stops in death, God remains at their center, drawing that individual ever more forward into the adventure of spiritual development in the infinite journey of life, past their former material existence.

Now, is this illustration of these two criterion reasonably visible to you? (Yes.) Does further explanation need to be given? Anyone?

Student: I got the first one, but what was the second one?

MONJORONSON: The first is the unfoldment, the development of the infinite potential of the individual during their very brief lifetime, and the second one is their effect upon the course of civilization, the sustainability of civilization. As the course of a life swings in its years, and as the individual seeks the center of God—the bottom of the pendulum stroke—they move their life in effective ways to effect civilization's course and the enfoldment of their infinite potential in this very brief lifetime. That will have an immense effect upon their

infinite life's course in the spiritual realm, and the development of their civilization.

Never forget that the individual's decisions and how they live their life do effect your civilization. Yes, there are trends and commonalities among millions and billions of people that do affect a civilization's course. It seems that everyone is involved but no one is responsible, but that is an untruth. You, individually, are responsible for the outcome of your civilization, as far as your life can affect it. You are not responsible for the grand outcome of all people upon the course of civilization, but only for your own lifetime. This is measurable. This is not an ominous warning at all, but one to bring you astride of the course of your world, and your influence upon it during the course of your life.

You can appraise this more accurately in the afterlife, with your Guardian and with your advisors, to see how you are doing, how you are contributing to the fulfillment of the Grand Universe. This may seem awesome, a ponderous chore, but everything is recorded, everything is measurable, and you can always be informed about your status in the universe. During this lifetime, especially on this planet, it is a guessing game for you, where you must go within, trust your relationship with the Father fragment, the Creator within you and "will God's will be done in your life" and know that it will be expressed as you let

it. Be willing to risk the adventure of your life, similar as we discussed about allowing your children to explore the adventure of their lives, with guidance, provision for exploration, for the development of their erupting and evolving potential within them. So, too, you will parent and husband your own life, caring for it much as a shepherd cares for its flock of individual sheep.

Each of you here had a moment of conception, where two cells came together to form one whole cell. That moment of conception was *known* before it occurred. Your Father Fragment was prepared for this event. The records of your coming existence reflect that your material existence was *known* before you came into existence. You were wanted, are wanted, and are needed. There is a place for you in the "mansions" that Jesus spoke about in God's Heaven—in simple terms, [New Testament, John 14:2]. Some of you have been parents, procreative individuals who brought another into existence. Some conceptions occur spontaneously, and some with forethought. Nonetheless, your existence was anticipated before conception.

We are pleased with the growing awareness of the living substance that exists in the bodies of parents-to-be, before conception occurs, that people prepare for this conceptive moment by cleansing their bodies, by eating well, not indulging in toxic substances so that their progeny come into existence cleanly, wholly, free of poisons, free of damage.

You have enough damage and fragmentation in your genetic code as it exists, without contributing more to a child's difficulties as a living being.

And here again, we are talking about the sustainable individual as a biologic individual, a material individual. The substances that you ingest into your body beforehand, do affect the zygote, the embryo, fetus, child, infant, young-adult, the adult and then the procreative individual. The decisions that parents-to-be make ahead of time do effect the living course of their children to be intellectually, spiritually, and artistically endowed, ahead of time. This allows for the greatest potential of the individual to bloom and come to the fore, during their developmental years. Our interest is to generate continuous sustainability by addressing parents-to-be. This union occurs when two cells begin the journey of biologic development, which will not be complete until the individual's 20s and 30s, time when there is preparation for begetting new children.

What we are praising is the forethought of procreative parents to consider the welfare of their children that will come into existence, to prepare their life for its fulfillment. And yes, shortly after conception occurs, more thought is given by the mother to consider her diet, the foods she eats and how these foods are prepared, the medications she takes and the other substances that she may ingest into her body, for whatever is taken in by the mother is shared with the child.

You know this, of course. Many of you are very aware of this and take many precautions so that your child, who comes into physical form unto its own nine months later, is whole and well, healthy and mentally alert. All the potentials within their unfolding genetic code in the next few months and years continues to enfold to allow the greatest potential.

You note, please, that I speak of continuously unfolding potential, for each of you has *immense* potential. Even now, you oldsters have great potential you have never explored. Even now, you can explore and develop your talents, in mind, body and in your soul. This is ongoing. Therefore, we would hope even in later years, you would be excited to develop the potential that lies within you, rather than complacently accept your demise before it occurs. Do not be willing, my friends, to go down easily into the dust, but eagerly explore who you are until that time. You have an evolving relationship with the Father fragment within you, the Creator of the universe—this is *intimate*—this never ends! Only you can develop the potential of that relationship to its greatest potential, and, that is within your grasp to do so.

But I get ahead of myself, for I find that so exciting. My mission is really quite simple: to aid each of you to unfold your potential. And I hope you, as eagerly, seek to unfold the potential of your children and your grandchildren, and do so peacefully, lovingly,

consistently, and to be content and happy with the results that come from this child without berating, hurting, and without chiding them for better results.

During the nine months of gestation, there are many influences upon the child, this soul-in-the-making. You want to do everything you possibly can to assist in the full development of its ever growing potential. Here is an issue we have not discussed: The individual's potential that continues to develop and *evolve*—this is in your genetic *code*, this is in your whole being—if you allow the greatest development of your potential to unfold. Then your mortal lifetime becomes a lifetime of its *expression*—through the exploration of that potential and its development and fulfillment to fruition.

If you are a mother or have the close acquaintanceship of a mother, you realize there are many agencies that feed the rosette of influence upon the child-becoming, the individual-becoming. In this country and numerous other countries, there are agencies and associations to assist the child and mother in gaining greater knowledge of childrearing, during the time of gestation and afterward. This begins the association of outside influences—the mother is not alone. The father is not alone as a parent with the mother, for he has a wonderful influence upon this child who is coming into existence. Outside of the mother, the father has a great influence upon this child, for there are

hormonal reactions in the mother, and in the child simultaneously, that occur from the closeness of the father.

The base for the child's eventual emotional and social well-being is beginning to be formed, even during these nine months. Do not be reclusive when you carry your child, but be social, going about and being with other women, with those who are mature, those who are caring, as well. Do not be afraid to go out into social areas unless it threatens your health or the health of the baby. Your timidity and shyness is transferable to your child, and this affects the child during its lifetime. You as growing, mortal beings, who have just begun your infinite life's journey, are social beings who will always be in association with others throughout the duration of your infinite existence—never alone.

Aloneness is something that is not productive for your well-being. Yes, periods of solitude are productive, but aloneness is a different issue. Do you see that? (Yes.) Thank you.

We know, too, that in many societies, whether they are technologically advanced or not, a wonderfully warm and supportive environment is provided to the mother and the child at birth. These early hours are very influential to the well-being for the whole lifetime of the child. This is a time for care, for nurturing, a time for warmth, cuddling, and holding. These first hours and days provide the beginning of feeling safe, for feeling secure, the foundations for

building trust. That will affect the individual throughout the duration of their life. Trust is only formed when the individual feels safe.

Trust is the foundation for the development of all other positive emotions. The setting where this is cemented into the psyche of the child is the home, and in the child's relationship with its mother, father, and siblings. If you do not feel safe within your family, within that bond that is necessary for you to fully develop into a spiritual, social being, then the rest of your life will be fraught with difficulties. There is a sure and secure chain of connection between the feeling safe and secure, to that of trust, then love and its expression as loyalty, tolerance, and forgiveness, for example.

We have observed that some fathers like to throw their infant child into the air and catch them again. We seriously advise against this, at least until the child is fully aware that this is play-making. They are not ready for this type of activity until they fully feel safe, for if you do this too early you have made them feel unsafe, and what does that do? They will begin to test their environment to see if they are safe with bigger people. Their fear uses up a tremendous amount of psychic, emotional, and personal energy in focusing on their environment to see if they are going to be safe. This starts very early. It is measurable, to us, to see the difference between individuals who have been raised safely, to feel safe at all times, and those who have not. Those who feel

unsafe withdraw from their environment to feel safe within themselves.

I am sharing this because it is directly related to sustainability, which as a social activity can only exist when people feel safe, secure in their environment, and trust that they will be sustained. Do you see that the belief of being sustained begins in this very, very narrow time of the child's existence? It is very important for you to grasp this connection! We cannot express this enough, or strongly enough.

Let me go further with this so you see this clearly. I do not want you to miss its importance. To feel safe, when the individual withdraws within themselves, they make their universe smaller. At the opposite end, explorers are those who feel courageous, who feel safe to do so. They begin to explore their universe, their world, and in doing so, they are exploring their own potential. The simple task of stacking three blocks upon each other is a simultaneous exploration in the child and its potential, and its environment. Pushing marbles and pushing a chair or a wagon is an exploration of their potential, to begin to feel powerful, to begin to have an affect upon their environment.

If you are withdrawn into yourself, needing to feel safe, then you cannot explore your potential, you cannot explore your environment. By exploring the external environment, you explore your internal environment and that is where your potential lies. Those who have felt timid oftentimes develop their

potentials in close areas—they become artists, musicians, writers, they become toy makers, they work with their hands, they work in close environments. It takes tremendous courage to feel safe to become a frontiers person, to go out into the wilderness by yourself for months on end, and come back safe, based upon your own wits. This is not done by timid people. The belief and knowing that you are sustained is one issue—the exploration of all your potential is another and they are totally united—they are totally connected to each other.

Within the first few hours, days and weeks of life, it is necessary to support this small human bundle of spiritual potential. We have a very tender feeling about these small creatures. Guardians are ever near to care for them, watch for them. There is little intervention directly into their welfare, but the watch-care for overseeing the nurturing of your children is immense by your guardians and the guardians of children. There is a cadre, a corps of angels who do nothing but care for children, small children, babies, and infants. They are an influence upon the mothers and the children around them, and fathers, and strangers and those who visit. The household is a sacred space for raising children. This is why family is so important. We encourage single mothers, who raise their children alone, to have opposites come to visit. It matters not much whether men or women visit, but those who can care for the child, apart

from the mother, so that there is an acceptance of being around known individuals—not strangers. This is how the child's widening rosette of influence becomes wider and wider, as their life swings in ever widening circles.

The rosette of influence becomes larger in their life as they explore more of their potential and as they become more God-centered. The lines of God's gravity radiate through the whole universe—it exists and is ever present, centered upon the Creator in Paradise. You swing into that with your decisions to become God-centered. You swing into that when you will to do God's will. You swing into that when you make decisions and take actions that fulfill God's will in your life.

Early childhood is a powerful influence on the relationship that does or does not develop between the child and God. It is no wonder so many people feel apart from God. For many, God is a fearful individual. They do not feel safe with their parents, they do not feel safe with their father, they do not feel safe with God when they have identified God with a male.

Let us break this old mold. Know that God is within you—know God from within, not from without. The beginning of the exploration of your great potential begins with an immensely intimate familial relationship with God the Creator, through its fragment that lies within you. Then you have the assurance that you are loved, you are cared for, and that you have a course of life that is

worthwhile. Then, you can explore your purpose in life without trying to become worthy of it. Then you can give it meaning by your decisions and actions to fulfill that purpose.

Who cares for your children when they are at daycare? And what is their life like? Is it just idle time to fill hours of these little hands as they play and relate to others, or is there a positive contribution, a continuity of your own family existence when the child is there with you? We know that diligent, careful, loving, potential-unfolding watch-care for your children may be hard to find, but we urge you as parents, we urge you as caregivers for your children, that you must do this. You must diligently search for this, and if you have none, then pray for it to come into existence for you. You are living with a huge potential—these are not just little beings to make you happy—these are God’s children becoming something in their own right, something that you will never know, after you pass. You never know what they will become after you leave.

In these talks about sustainability in the individual, it is all about the exploration and development of an individual’s potential. Nations and civilizations do not come into existence, thrive, and mature without some individual’s potential being explored and developed, whether that is solely a Mayan king among millions of his subjects or millions of individuals in a contemporary nation, for example. Society and

civilization thrive, survive, and are sustained when the individual is nurtured, and allowed and encouraged to explore and develop their potential. There is an intimate, ongoing relationship between the sustainability of the individual and the exploration of their potential, and the sustainability of civilization. I hope you see that having children is immensely responsible. Yes, the course of that individual is their own once they reach an age of independence, where they become responsible for their decisions. But as a parent, your responsibility continues even when they are mature, to help them make decisions with awareness of options.

As I read and edit this in these early stages, I feel that the flow of the text is very pedantic, and in some places even shrill. Being a channel is easy for me, but I am always bothered before and after the session that this conscious process of channeling allows too much of my opinions and biases into the process. It seems so apparent to me that the more closely a topic is to my own life, my own history, that my biases surely do influence what comes through me from spirit.

If you are ignorant of the effects of decisions, then you must gain wisdom, either through experience, through some vicarious experience, or through collections of wisdom from others. Do not be afraid to share this with your children, even when they are thirty! If they are stepping into an arena where they have ignorance about the options for the decisions they are making, their consequent actions, you have a responsibility as a parent, as their friend,

as their mentor in adulthood, to make them aware of all the options. You may want to ask, “I know you are going to make a very serious decision about this topic in the near future. Do you have any questions about that? I have been looking into this as I knew nothing about it myself, and I would be glad to advise you or assist you in exploring this, if you wish. I am open to that.” That is the very least, my friends. When that child is thirty years old, you are not going to tell them what to do! At least we hope that they will not listen to your demands without having some thoughts of their own. (Laughter.) We hope they would listen and take your proclamation into advisement. Be objective about what you think they should know.

If you see the parenting that you are receiving here, you also see that your watch-care does not end. “We” are responsible to provide the assistance you need to become knowledgeable about your life, about your decisions. This rosette of life, this pendulum of life is knitted together. We are part of that rosette of your life—you are part of the rosette of the universe as it develops. We are all together in this. The actions may be yours, as it has been said, but the consequences are God’s. We are here on behalf of Christ Michael, the Creator of this local universe, and he too is a part of the rosette of the Grand Universe and the Father of all.

We are here to enlighten your world, to make you aware that the

decisions you make have consequence upon your soul’s course. That is a basic message of Christianity that Christ Michael brought through in his life as Jesus—your decisions in this lifetime have an affect on your infinite career. We are here to tell you that your decisions, also, have a wider effect upon all of civilization, all of human kind—and the course of this Grand Universe. All it requires is diligent thought, day-after-day. Do not be forgetful, but remember, we are all connected.

Let us return to our discussion of the developing individual. There are eras in the life of each individual when he or she is most receptive to learning influences. There is the time of languages when a child can learn several languages simultaneously, and having done so, if they practice from time-to-time during their childhood, adolescence and adulthood, they will become multi-lingual. There is the era of mathematics, social skills, and music, for example. Procreative parents-to-be and grandparents need to be aware of these eras are known to your scientists and educators, and to developmental child psychologists. We urge you to assist in providing appropriate resources to your children as they enter these eras, so that they are not passed by and forgotten, leaving a blank spot in their repertoire of skills.

These developmental eras occur during the lifetime of the individual years until late in mid-life. There are no times

when you are totally absent of these developmental eras, for you are an evolving individual even in later years. It is your willingness, your mindfulness to explore them that makes them more apparent. Desire to call them into existence. Then will to—and then take action to do so. It is never too late to become a linguist—it is never too late to become a mathematician, a musician, an artist of some sort, or a deeply spiritual person. It just takes more effort to tap into those reserves that remain unexplored by you.

Your responsibility as a parent during this era is large and weighty because you are most influential in the child's life. We urge you to assist your child in exploring various activities of play, social life, the arts, mechanical skills, and languages, and so on. Urge your children to mingle among others, so that their social skills are developed. Urge them to go out and mingle. To be shy is an affliction—it is not a disease, but simply an affliction that can cause an individual great turmoil in adulthood and withhold them from the pleasures of good social association, even of finding a mate. It takes a great deal of courage to overcome shyness, to become social and enjoy it.

One of the greatest modeling skills that you can give your own children, your grandchildren, is to have your children tag along with you as you socialize, and to have your friends recognize that your child is an adult-in-the-making, to be

appreciated, even in their diminutive size, rather than being dismissed. So many of you were dismissed in childhood as being insignificant and not meaningful, to be seen and not heard, and rarely given an opportunity to socialize with adults. In the beginning, young children may say strange things, where a negative reaction from adults may make that exploration an activity of pain and social withdrawal.

It takes a great deal of maturity on everyone's part to associate with infants, children, teenagers, and young adults in a meaningful way. It takes courage to step up to them and be friendly with them—to be more than friendly—to be helpful and to show your affection and appreciation for their existence. At no time do we advise anyone to be condescending to children, nor to be over-bearing, but to be tolerant and directive if necessary—loving and supportive, advising them ahead of time in social situations so that they feel comfortable.

Each of you will be in the mansion worlds before long, and there will be a team waiting to introduce you to everyone there, to explain what is happening, how you feel, and why you feel the way you do, and what your thoughts are at the moment, and that you are acquainted with these people. You will know them, they will know you. This will occur through eons of time, and everywhere along the way there are always helpful people to make you feel at home, to make you feel comfortable, to

assist you in feeling that you are one of them.

Even as a novice, you will always be greeted with respect. There will always be friendly affection for you—you will never be a stranger. Though you will be recognized as a novice by the simple spectra of colors you “wear,” you will be appreciated and respected for where you are. The burden of social associations that you had as a mortal will continue, so those natures are something that you will need to extinguish, and surely, we will do everything we can in your afterlife to assist you to explore your potential, and of course this means in association with others.

This era of young adulthood is a magnificent time. It is a most confusing time for everyone—parents, grandparents, and for the child and their associates—for it is an unusual time of awakening, where this pre-pubescent body comes into the pubescent era and then early adulthood. It is a most disconcerting time for everyone. Prepare these prepubescent children ahead of time for this era. Then there need be no mystery to this era for them or for you. Prepare to be aware ahead of time when you take them out socially, assist them to develop their social skills and avoid confusing social situations.

In a society, the presence of absentee parents and latchkey children is most unfortunate, but we know it exists. Even within those constraints, you can make major contributions to the

development of these children to become fully social and spiritually emerging individuals. This is an exciting time—a time of awakening within them. They have grand thoughts, they have idealistic thoughts, they have thoughts of adventure, of challenging that which exists around them, challenging authority, themselves, or challenging you. This is a time to help them develop constructive goals and to understand those that are unproductive and why they are productive—but the choice is the child’s, nonetheless. Always advise them of potential outcomes of their decisions and they will invite you to become participants in their journey of life. The future sustainability of an individual is ripe in this era, for this is the time of *great exploration and wild ideas*. It is a time for them to explore how they can sustain themselves in the future, and this is best done by exploring the potential that is ripe within them.

Discovering their potential within helps the child understand what and who they will become as a social individual, as an aspiring soul, a part of the economy of life, and a part of your literal monetary economy. If you withhold a child from exploring their musical talents, then the great, popular, successful musician and artist that they may have become is denied them. This is an error of omission, rather than commission. We ask you to commit yourself to helping this child explore their world, and their world of potentials within.

You never know the potential that can be expressed in an individual if it is never explored and challenged. What greatness lies within each of you that has never been explored and developed? Some of you have potentials that are amazing—we are most certainly aware of them. We do not share this with you individually because you would see this as a disappointment, another thing that would help you withdraw. We do not want you to withdraw from life. We want you to explore it. Get out and explore life, challenge yourself.

As procreative parents, [non-procreative] parents, and grandparents, it is your chore, your duty—one that you have accepted, one that you have said you I will do, simply by the fact that you became a parent—to assist your children and grandchildren to explore their potential. Only then, can you help them become sustainable in their lifetime.

What does it take to become a sustainable individual? Some of you scrabble around in life with great difficulty. You have so much potential you have not explored. Many of you feel uncomfortable to do so—that is your decision—we urge you to, though. Explore your potential! Assist your children to explore their potential. Life does not have to be a mean and difficult experience when your potentials have been explored and developed.

Now let us take this pendulum and let it swing wide, for it is in the expression of your individual lives that your

civilizations will live or die. First, you cannot make a meaningful contribution to your civilization if you are not aware that you do—consciously, that is. Many people contribute to their civilization by the good decisions they make. They know they are responsible for their decisions and that their decisions have an effect on others. Some even intuit that their lives have an affect upon civilization, but few realize and understand that their decisions affect how early or late your world enters into the era of the days of light and life.

A world coming into the days of light and life does not occur by happenstance. Your world is not left outside of this over-care, and it too will eventually come into the era of light and life as other planets! On those planets that have a normal progression of development, this plan unfolds diligently, carefully, faithfully by the spiritual guardians of that planet. Individuals are taught how to live a life that sustains their existence—but more importantly, that it grows. It is not sufficient to simply sustain your life, but it must grow in order for your civilizations to be sustained and evolve.

Unfortunately, your world has had a tumultuous existence. Until very recently, it lacked day-to-day and millennium-to-millennium over-care management, along with a cluster of other worlds. Now, the Correcting Time is in place to assist your world, and you individually, to do that. My part of that is

to urge you to make responsible decisions that contribute to *your* life, your children's lives, as well as your family, community, nation, civilization, and your world.

This rosette of life connects the individual with their own children, their parents, grandparents, community, and all the public and private agencies outside that assist you, whether it is schools, churches, a neighbor family, community, or the library. How do all of these factors of life assist in sustaining the individual? By supporting the individual to make decisions and take actions that contribute to sustaining their life, children, family, community, and their world. That is the litmus test for measuring the effectiveness of relationships. Understanding this supports conscious living, living in the now.

I will give you a very brief example that may hit home with you right now. Will you go out and buy an \$80,000 SUV that gets 12 miles to the gallon, or will you buy an equally capable car that gets 50 miles to the gallon and costs \$25,000? We want you to ponder that—I am not going to give you the answer to that today. (Laughter. A bit obvious!) We hope it is obvious! Does this help sustain you as an individual? How does it detract? Which decisions help sustain you better? It is not a “good or bad” decision, but what contributes more meaningfully to your existence, to your sustainability, and to your world. These issues are all related.

We have seen so many of you who are sad—deeply sad. Your philosophers would say you are existentially sad. You live life going to work, coming home, spending money, surviving. You are not sustaining yourself, you are simply surviving, until you die. This is very sad—you have lost purpose—you have lost the way of discovering meaning in your life. Some of you work long hours and go home bone tired. You eat dinner, go to bed, wake up tomorrow and do the same thing all over again. Life is brutish when it is that way—short and mean, as some of your writers have said, and truly it is.

There must be time for leisure. There must be time for rest, for there is no spiritual growth or development without rest or leisure. You need not feel guilty about taking time for rest or leisure, to walk down to the park and sit and watch the leaves fall off the tree, or in springtime to watch day-by-day and see the daffodils and the crocus come up through the ground and come into flower, and you take joy in that. When there is opportunity, we do urge you to refresh yourself, to take time apart, to be with yourself, for only when you are in that state can you then go within and be with the essence of God within you, and to wonder and explore your spiritual potential. Those are issues that sustain you, as a soul. Your guardian can urge you—the Father fragment within you can urge you, but you must grasp that urging

and make a decision and take some action.

Those of you who are slothful, those of you who live unproductive lives, lives without work, without meaning, without purpose—this is as detrimental to your soul growth as those who work too hard, those who are absent from life due to the obligations of life, the obligations of living. We urge you never to retire from life, never to take a respite from your growth or your relationship with the Father within. Never take a hiatus from the journey, the path of your spiritual growth in life. Know that it is intimate, available to you at all times. We urge you to continue to be an active part in the rosette of life with others, to be contributing members of your society and your families, your children and grandchildren—and your neighbors' children and grandchildren. Do not be afraid to be friendly to those who live next door.

We look forward to the next session when we explore the other ends of this pendulum stroke. Now, if there are questions, we invite you to ask them.

Student: Monjoranson, we seem to have quite a few children these days that are diagnosed as autistic. Is that strictly from children being raised so that they don't feel safe? Or are there other causes of this?

MONJORONSON: There are two major contributing factors: Autistic children

who come into existence due to environmental conditions, and autistic children due to genetic predisposition.

Student: We see with people who have been raised in far less than ideal conditions and perhaps have a great deal of difficulty in feeling trust. How can they be assisted, or healed in a sense. Are there ways, even with our limited understanding, that we can help them compensate for what they didn't receive in those very early years?

MONJORONSON: The short answer is "no." The extended answer is that yes, there are [positive] differences that can be made by those around them, but especially by the individual to nonetheless forge ahead, which is very courageous on their part. The deficits of childhood in genetic predispositions are rarely overcome. Many go forward into adulthood with enormous physical, mental, emotional, and social handicaps. Nonetheless, many of these highly damaged individuals have gone forward to be what you would term successful, accomplished individuals. They made decisions that affected the course of their lives.

You can help them by being friendly, present with them, helpful and contributory to their best decisions, and by being good mentors and advisors willing to support them in one way or another in their decisions. We would hope that you would assist them in

exploring and interpreting their experiences in positive ways that contribute personally to their wisdom base.

Your influence on others is immense, even in instances where your contact with them is very brief. Be assertive to support others. If you are in a social or employment/work situation and you hear that someone has made a decision to go back to school, or is challenging a competency test for promotion, stop by and look them in the eye and pat them on the back or shoulder and touch them and say, “Good going! I respect what you are doing. This is admirable—you will make a difference to your life and your family by doing this.” Many of you have forgotten instances in your early childhood where a few passing words by someone who may not have even been related to you had a powerful effect upon you. Do not forget that you have an immense influence upon others as well. Sometimes your positive influence may last all their lifetime—and you will never know it. Similarly, a negative encounter may last as long. If someone slapped you on the back and said, “You stupid fool,” you would remember that for a lifetime as well.

Student: Monjoronson, concerning a child that has suffered lack of trust, how should we address or coach or help a child that is incredibly violent from the music they listen to or the movies that they watch, where they think it is just

okay to shoot and kill or maim another human being?

MONJORONSON: If you are able to be influential to them, then you have a responsibility to make them aware that repeated thought patterns will have a lifetime effect. It will affect their social relationships, the anxieties that they have in social situations that even a moment may seem familiar or similar to a game they experienced on a video monitor. If you can not influence them directly, you are responsible to make their parent aware. It would serve almost no purpose or contribute to their welfare, to go into a video arcade where games are being played to become the proselyte of light and righteous living and thinking to this group of people. But, do so lovingly to those you have an influence with, whether parents or grandparents, aunts or uncles, or children.

Your society will see an immense blooming of violence from these individuals, a great blooming in percentages and numbers of individuals, who will have tremendous anxieties, even neuroses, concerning many issues that originate from the video games that they play, which they have allowed to become part of their thinking—to have allowed to *become* their thinking. Your question is very well taken and we urge each of you to lovingly provide the influence that you can, as it is able to be received and accepted.

Student: It would seem, Monjoronson, even as a society, we might discourage this type of availability.

MONJORONSON: Here, an irony comes into play. These games, while being highly detrimental to the individual, who over-stimulates their psyche with these games and the neurotic, destructive, psychotic, murderous schemes, which are endemic in these games, nonetheless, on a larger scale at this time—and I advise “at this time”—does bleed off the hormonal aggressions of many of your population. The male dominant aggressive influence in your society is still highly active and is very present in your older male generations, who govern your nation and the nations of the world. Though the individual may suffer, ironically your society will take into account almost immeasurably, the decrease in larger violence. This will be explored by your scientists in the near future in decades to come, as it becomes more evident that

there has been a definite demographic change in the way individuals interact with their environment, their hostilities, their reactions to others. Yet, in a small percentage, you will see the acting out in real life of the violence against others by individuals who take on a persona of the villains and heroes in these games. Their lives are in forfeit. (End)

You will note that this session has come to a ragged end. We did not receive Monjoronson’s typical “feel good” benediction when one of the students asked a question unrelated in any way to the topics of Monjoronson’s presentation. It is odd to me that such an incredibly capable being as Monjoronson would not be able to recover from and continue easily with his presentation. I surmise that it was my own reaction to this unrelated question that unfortunately influenced how the session ended. I do know that toward the end of a long session, as this, my energy is very drained leaving little to support the spiritual being’s energetic presence and “authority.”

The Economy of Sustainability

INTRODUCTION

When I began to put these transcripts together, I expected that they would sound much the same from one to the next. But that is definitely not the case. Transcript 9 asks us to use the transcripts to interpret what is going on in our world and its future, much as people use the Bible or other sacred document to reflect upon and interpret the events in their lives and in the world.

Monjoronson tells us that our angst concerning the situation of our personal lives and that of the world is actually a good thing. It causes a sense of urgency, a pressure to move, to impel us to act.

No stone is unturned by our divine guest. Continuing the presentation of sustainability, he speaks to us about forms of government and connections to the economy. He tells us very clearly that “What is needed for a world to be sustainable, are three things...: 1) Peace, 2) a form of government that helps sustain itself and the individual, and 3) an economic process that also assists the individual to sustain him/herself, and that sustains the economy of the world.” It

looks like the “how to do this” is left to become an eventual topic or series of lessons, hopefully.

Monjoronson does not shrink from the challenges that our world presents — “The philosophies of your nation need to mature and grow past the point of seeing each individual as a political equal, but as an individual of equal potential— potential that needs to be nurtured to grow, and nurtured to contribute to your society.” And if immigration is a topic you are interested in, he speaks to that as well.

The issue of perspective comes to us again in how most nations deal with problems and issues. He sees these as small in comparison to the global problems and issues of sustainability that we do not address. He answers this situation by helping us through thickets of our issues and problems. He offers a “screen” of questions useful for sorting them out, and addressing them.

The Q&A part of the session provided Monjoronson with a means of addressing corporate policies regarding long term profitability and sustainability.

A question was asked about “the population reduction” that is projected to occur. And we learn that the later the decimation occurs, and the larger the human population is on the planet at the time, the smaller the percentage of survivors.

Perhaps the most surprising answer he has shared in the papers occurs in this transcript. The student asks, “...how do we prioritize our efforts for sustainability?” His answer is short—we must begin with our values and beliefs.

TRANSCRIPT 9

The Economy of Sustainability

Date: November 19, 2006
Location: Boulder, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teachers: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronson. Many have read these transcripts and some have commented upon their relevancy to your issues and problems on national and global scales, and even in your personal lives. These lessons are provided to you—meaning “you” in this generation and tens of dozens of generations to come—as a means of interpreting what has happened, is happening, and will happen in your world. As your psychologists, psychiatrists, historians, philosophers, and we have told you, it is not so much

what happens to you that affects your life, but how you interpret what happens to you. Gain the most from these experiences by taking time to reflect by yourself or with others about them, and strive to interpret them from larger perspectives.

Many, many people in the world question the relevancy of the Bible in its greatest extent or in its diminutive extent, whether it includes some of the books or all of the books that are available, and even those that have not been discovered yet. How relevant is it to your lives? Yet, in times of desperation, times of desolation, times of failure and collapse, people go to that source as a means of seeking solace, and a means of *interpreting* what has happened to them, so that they might have insights, guidance, and wisdom from their experiences. These transcripts offer another means for interpreting the experiences and historic developments of your contemporary times.

These lessons provide future generations, and this one now, with a means of interpreting what is going on around them, a means of finding solace, peace, wisdom, guidance, and insight into your world and into your own personal life. We provide these lessons to you—to you individually—and to your world. We provide them with access to tens-of-millions of people via the Internet in the span of a day, where people can read them in the silence of their homes or their offices, for guidance and for wisdom, and

for insights into their lives. You do not have the technological developments yet, but as the Internet matures and the software of search engines matures, you will be able to search and correlate many things together, and you will have many more great insights into what these archives contain.

Take heart, my friend Zarath, [Celestial Teacher] for you have come from a material planet. You were given life and have experienced death, and you are on the mansion worlds experiencing this growth at this time. You are in service and you have the wonderful opportunity for greater experience. The desolation and isolation you feel occasionally is the point you can sit upon and feel the pain and gain the wisdom from your growth, knowing that there are solutions in your education, which will provide insight into the reasons for your pain and your difficulties, for the thoughts that you are having. Evolutionary beings, as yourself, who transit from material worlds to the morontial worlds¹ all experience this. You will continue to experience angst in your career, until the time when you leave the dimensional universe for the eternal universe. Until then, you will wonder whether you will be accepted into the cadre of the Corps of Finality, or whether you will be left in the dimensional universe to continue your education. Yes, these thoughts and feelings will continue to be with you, and they are your gauge for your growth. You should question

your growth, contentment, and your confidence for where you are. Not to be in angst, but arrogant about where you are and how you have grown are evidence that you are not prepared for the lives that you will experience in times to come.

But I go afar from our lesson. First, let us begin today by opening the field to questions. Are there leftover issues you would like to ask, before I begin? (Pause.) Hearing none, let us proceed.

We have continued to use the illustration of the sand stylus, the pendulum hung over a bed of sand and set into motion/rotation, where it creates a rosette in the sand. The illustration of the stylus represents the individual's life as it affects history for themselves and for their civilization. In the last lesson, we spoke about the element of the child from the time before conception, through conception and gestation to birth, through the life of the individual, and to death, completing a cycle for one individual. This cycle includes the opportunities that the individual develops for themselves and their world, and the affect those results have upon their world. So, you see, the life of an individual is consequential, significant, meaningful, and an important element to the Universe.

The center issue of that lesson was the sustainability of the individual—how sustaining the individual in their life helps sustain their civilization through their conscious and intentional efforts—

that sustaining one helps the other and vice versa.

The hallmark of a sustainable civilization is sustainable peace. Civilization cannot progress without peace. Peace is the measure of a society's maturity, and on a world that is approaching the days of light and life this is a very visible measure to everyone living on that planet. Were your people of this planet more aware of the normal evolution and development of an inhabited planet in God's great universe, you would be aware that peace is this hallmark, that peace is the evidence of and the measurement for a planet's approach to the days of light and life.

Again, as an aside, I wish to state that all of these influences are part of the rosette of life, they assist each other, and that only on broken worlds, such as yours, is there a lack of knowledge—ignorance—that one aspect affects another. Most people of your planet devalue their life as it affects their world, and the maturation of your world's civilizations. The self-centered interest of many on your world has created competitive societies that do not endear themselves to a future of oneness. However, many developed business communities are seeing that there is necessity to grow past competition and monopolistic practices in business toward a service philosophy connected with profit, in order to sustain them in the unforeseen future.

Today, we will talk about a far larger issue, a non-living institution called the government. The central question and related issue of this lesson is this, "How does a form of government help sustain the individual, and in return, how does sustaining the individual aid that government to become self-sustained?" And, which forms of government assist a world to sustain peace? Which form of government is best adaptable to sustain peace? (Student: A democracy?) That is one form, yes. There are many types of democracies, as you will see, as democracy is studied in greater depth. There is no one perfect solution—no one perfect democratic process for any one nation. There must be an evolution of democratic practices in order to assist a nation, a world to evolve to a more perfect democratic process. What is not seen, although many know this, is that the economic forum of a nation, of a world, is directly connected to the governmental practices that sustain that nation, and in a larger context, the world.

What is needed for a world to be sustainable, are three things at this point in our discussion: 1) Peace, 2) a form of government that helps sustain itself and the individual, and 3) an economic process that also assists the individual to sustain him/herself, and that sustains the economy of the world. You cannot uncouple these factors in a sustainable nation or civilization.

The economy of a nation is directly related to its form of governance. A

dictatorship tends to be totalitarian and its economy centrist in its nature. Yet, many aspects of a centrist economy are needed for an economy in a democracy to thrive. What could be missing from both is the consideration, the fair, equitable, and reasonable consideration for the individual to sustain him or herself in that economy and under that government of influence.

The problems that have arisen in your nation within the last 50 years have not been due so much to the form of democracy, but its economy, and how it is coupled to the processes of governance. Until these are discerned and sorted out, individuals at the lower levels of the economy will continue to have difficulty becoming a part of that economy and not invested in their nation's goals. Swings in your economy will continue, which will be detrimental to the nation as a whole, as a political entity, and detrimental to the individual to sustain a thriving livelihood for their physical, emotional, spiritual growth. Growth will be halting or absent until the individual feels safe in the economy and later trust that they will be sustained.

What has been found to work on other worlds, in a similarly primitive environment as your own, is consideration for sustaining the individual—not selfishly, but with largesse, not as a welfare state, but one which prompts itself to explore and develop the potential of the individual. This resolves many problems, large and

small, for maintaining a sustainable economy and social system.

So, do you see how we could now go into a discussion of educational policy at a national or global level? Do you see how we could go into a discussion of macro- and microeconomics? These are all related to the individual. There must be a careful balance so that the state does not give away all of its surpluses to the individual leaving no reserves in its banks or its economy, so that individuals grow fat, happy, and content without striving for better. You do not live in a world where there is the Roman circus anymore. You live in a world where each individual has an immense opportunity, yet those opportunities must be made available for more people.

The world you live in today—literally today—is quite an experiment of the “haves and the have-nots.” It is an experiment by those who have come to this land with nothing, and those who are here already and seem to have everything. And, how should they [immigrants] be treated? This is not an idle question. This is a real question that must be asked, and *will* be answered in the eventuality of time. Do your citizens and policy makers have enough generosity and largesse to encourage the development of these individuals, who come with nothing. They too, come with brilliant minds, minds that are capable of tremendous growth and development, and contribute to your society in addition to the physical labor they provide to serve

your restaurants and work in your factories.

The philosophies of your nation need to mature and grow past the point of seeing each individual as a political equal, but as an individual of equal potential—potential that needs to be nurtured to grow, and nurtured to contribute to your society. Now, whether these individuals have political rights of citizenship is another issue, but healthcare, education, care for mothers, children, and those who are “without” are issues of a nature that morally and ethically must be addressed for your society to sustain itself into the foreseeable future. Surely, your wonderful spiritual teachers, as Mother Teresa, have shown you that poverty has no boundaries. Spiritual capacity has no boundaries—it knows neither race, color, or national boundaries.

What does your Christian philosophy of love of your fellow human beings say to you? Is it impractical to emplace it politically, economically, socially? Is it the policy of your governance of your nation? No! This philosophy is real, its standards are practical and workable. You must get over your fears and your selfishness in order to see the larger picture. These lessons are about the larger picture. Yet, when it comes to the policies of your nations, of your local governments as to the treatment of individuals, use the insights these lessons provide. Start by giving access to opportunity, the development of opportunity, and

development of potential. You know, as we know, that you are not created equal, but must be given equal opportunity to resources for your own development at every level of your being. Christ Michael and God want nothing less for each of you. It is a policy that is infinite in its capacity to sustain the Infinite Universe.

You have heard so many stories of individuals in your nation and elsewhere who have come from poverty, saw opportunity and received the means to develop that opportunity, who are now giving back to their societies. What form of government supports the sustainability of the individual? What from of governance supports its sustainability? These are not idle questions. These are not issues that you should dismiss easily from your mind, for these issues will come to bear in your lifetime. Your world is in such rapid motion transiting between different ages and cultures, education levels, technological levels that it has the means to share this now. The box has been opened to the world through the Internet and it follows that it would be open as well through education and then equal opportunity.

We are not praisers of democracy—neither are we praisers of dictatorships and totalitarian forms of government. We ask you to seek the better forms that are available. You have to live with what you decide. Surely the democracy of this nation could be greatly improved—easily and quickly. The problems that exist in your nation and

other technological democracies could be quickly and easily overcome with a change of heart, by turning away from fear. Change your thoughts, change what you believe and you will see something new. National pride does not serve itself or the form of governance that it develops. It is egoistic.

Your fears also are mostly misplaced, as a nation and as a world. Deal with the practicalities of life and let your fears go. Your legislators and congress people may wonder how to best serve their constituents. Aside from the immense and onerous influence of lobbies, they can take to heart the sustainability of the individual, and the sustainability of their democracy. With these two thoughts to guide them, they would know how to deal with lobbies and deal with the needs of their constituents, and from this they can ask those intuitively based questions, to expand the horizons of their jurisdictions. This is called leadership! My friends, it is not necessary to be of great mind, but of great spirit to challenge your fears as a political individual, to challenge your ego as a political entity. This time in your nation is an *immense* opportunity for individuals or groups of individuals to provide leadership, where none seems apparent to you.

We have no interest in your political parties—but we do have a great interest in you, individually. The Most Highs have a global interest in the affairs of humankind, in governments,

economies, education, and philosophies, for example. We are all working together in these areas. I, personally, am not your solution but one part of the larger solution that Christ Michael has developed and is delivering to your world. I am immensely pleased to be here. Your need for the leadership that I can provide stimulates me. The challenge to all of us is to work with you, to help you see your larger picture, to help you re-interpret your experiences and what is happening in your world. When you begin re-interpreting what has happened to you, what is happening to you, and re-interpret the problems that you see in your world, then you will begin developing solutions.

We have to bite our tongues once in a while, so to speak—were we to have tongues—to see you so concerned about the little issues. Who will be the leader to solve these issues? The metaphor I give you is the image of a large litter of small puppies that need to be brought together in a basket: The puppies represent problems and issues. How do you care for them? One at a time? Who will lead them, who will care for them? This is what you are doing—chasing here and there trying to solve individual problems, when working with the larger issues of humankind would be far more effective, and help sustain your nation and the world.

You are looking at them and saying, “We need a leader to herd these puppies,” but you will find none. There

are great technicians in your society and government who can solve some of these problems rather quickly—take heart that the sustainability of your economy is being well addressed. Your leaders and individual citizens understand the desirability of a sustainable economy. It serves everyone well. Now expand that example to other areas of your world.

I give you a most recent example of leadership, which you are familiar with: A leader who looked to a higher goal, set that goal, and asked his people to fulfill it. You had a president who said he wanted to put a man on the moon, though he did not know how to do that. He did not have the answers or the solutions. He knew that there would be problems that would arise that no one had even contemplated. But all who were involved looked to the larger goal to guide them to solve the smaller problems. Many worked on this project, and they all moved forward and this was accomplished. It is this type of leadership that is needed now, and I might add that exists now, but needs to come forward. There are individuals within your society, within your political milieu, who are fully capable of this if they would set aside their ego and their fears. There is more than one individual who can do this.

I do not know if we have any councilmen or women here, any governors or legislators, but if there were, we would simply ask you to literally ask these questions about the issues that come to your desk: “What answer to these

issues help sustain the individual, nation, and our civilization? What answers fulfill these questions? What resources must we gather? What resources are available to satisfy, to fulfill these questions?” When these questions begin to be asked consistently and continually, then your world will begin to make sense to you. Just as Zarath’s situation is perplexing to him, there is an overarching system, a process that will bring him enlightenment that will give him ease and peace in his journey. We are glad to see his angst. We hope you are in angst. Your world would surely be in desperate straits if you were satisfied with the way things are.

Recently, this one saw a bumper sticker, which we think may be appropriate for the moment: “If you are not upset, then you don’t understand,” or words to that effect. Remember, the reaction of anger does not produce good results, but the angst to see improvement does. The tests for progress, the tests for solutions, are quite simple and you have them. Use this in your personal life and in your business life, raising your children, sitting on school boards and in city and county governing bodies. These will serve you well. You may appear to others to be naïve, even ignorant to your contemporaries, but this is how leadership is born.

If there are questions, please ask them.

Student: You spoke earlier about the government, the economy, and the

connection between those two. My question is, “Does the structure of the government and the economy of one country need to take into account the impact it has on the entire rest of the world?”

MONJORONSON: Yes, it does. ...do you have further questions?

As the TR sitting next to Monjoronsen in the mental/psychic stage in my mind, I often get a look at his lesson plan and the larger picture of the issue the question addresses. In this case, when he asked, “...do you have further questions?” he was actually baiting the person to ask more questions so he could provide a more complete spectrum of answers to this question. What I saw were several prepared statements in his “notebook.” I recognize now that most students do not usually discern the nuances of the topics he presents to ask probing, penetrating questions that encourage expanded answers.

It is apparent, too, that material is presented on a “need to know” basis. The basis being that if you cannot formulate the question, you probably would not receive, accept, or understand the answer. And from my privy position in the “TR Room” in my mind, I see many answers never delivered for want of a good question.

Student: Can you give us any indication as to the timing of some of the events of which you have spoken, today and in the past? For instance, are things going to accelerate over the next six weeks, the next six months—that type of thing?

MONJORONSON: Certainly. At the macro level, business leaders and

governmental leaders are in agreement that the economy of the world must be stabilized. It is the self-interest of large corporations and of nations that affects that stability. Their focus has been on stability, rather than sustainability, and they are only closely related but not intimately connected. This process will continue. The development toward one integrated economy will continue as your world ages and matures. It is now evolving very rapidly in the economic realm. It is acting as a solvent, a “de-sovereignization solvent,” as Buckminster Fuller has mentioned, to the boundaries of nations. The European economy does well and will do extremely well in the future, as their issues of separation are dissolved. They are “de-sovereignizing” their boundaries. This progress will continue, and this is the exception—when global issues affect the global economy.

We have mentioned the decimation of your species in past lessons, and this is anticipated to occur within the next century. You need not be a Magisterial Son to make that projection. Large issues unrelated to the economy of the world will affect its stability. The way through that is for political and economic policy makers to see the necessity of amending that perspective slightly from stability to sustainability. Sustainability is egalitarian in nature. It is feminine in nature. It crosses boundaries that many economists and political beings—whether they are boards, bodies or agencies or individuals—are very reluctant to

approach. Sustainability of a world economy requires that nations see themselves as resources, with easy transit of those resources between boundaries; and, that individuals are seen as resources, rather than pawns or consumers of the economy—that by feeding individuals opportunities to explore through their potential, they are better able to serve the larger economy of the world. This change could come into effect within twenty years, early on, and full effect globally within fifty years. It is a mind set—it is the mindset of the world that your descendants will live in, as it approaches the days of light and life.

We appreciate your question and the largeness of its parameters. Questions as this aid us in helping you gain clarity into our lessons, for you to live by, to govern by, to be a consumer and producer. So, to answer your question bluntly, the development of your global economy down to the local levels, will continue unabated, and will only be dislodged and jarred through global issues that effect the world economy, and which in some instances may be local in nature. The example we have in mind are the raids upon the oil platforms in the Nigerian delta. This affects your world economy though it is local in nature. Something is very much amiss in this region, as you already know. This will take a good deal of time to resolve, and not by violence, for that is only a temporary solution. It affects individuals,

but it does not affect the people in the end. Do you see? (Yes, thank you.)

Student: I heard something on the radio not too long ago that we were using natural resources, and the natural resources that will be needed very shortly, would be almost twice as much as what we actually can supply. So, is that true? And is the population reduction problem more likely to take place sooner than a century?

MONJORONSON: You have several questions in your statement. First of all, you will see the diminution of resources that are scarce become more scarce. You will find that this will have a tremendous effect upon economies beyond that resource. It will affect many resources in fact. As we have said about the decimation of your species, it is likely to occur as a natural consequence of many issues simultaneously. We also project that the longer it is delayed, the greater the devastation will be. In the numbers of individuals who remain after the devastation, it will nonetheless be very similar. If you take a world population of ten billion people and ninety percent are eliminated, you have one billion people. If you take six billion people and there is a decimation of two-thirds, you have two billion left. The numbers are very similar, though very meaningful to the individuals. You would have to be an actuary in the laboratories of the Life Carriers to fully appreciate the complexity

of the causes of the decimation. Yes, you will be able to pinpoint the cause of the decimation, but the aggravating factors will go into the hundreds, and each will have a very significant augmenting affect upon that initiating factor. I perceive that I have not answered your question thoroughly.

Student: Well, can I ask another question?

MONJORONSON: Of course.

Student: You have experiences on normal worlds, right?

MONJORONSON: Yes.

Student: Do normal worlds get over-populated?

MONJORONSON: Yes.

Student: I find it encouraging that some spiritual bodies, apparently in this country are taking sustainability issues seriously and there is quite a variety of those and I'm wondering whether there is a point in focusing on a particular one or two, or if we have to have a pretty balanced approach to many. I'm thinking of the availability of water—throughout our country and our world that seems to be a big issue—but also other resources, such as agricultural tillable land. I'm wondering if you can give us any guidance that will help us to find energy

or dealing with it? I think I am asking how do we prioritize our efforts to sustainability?

MONJORONSON: Prioritizing the issues that support sustainability must begin with your values that undergird your belief systems—what you believe. If you value life above all else and believe that all life is sacred and must be supported at any cost, then you must develop all the land so that you can feed all those people. If your belief system allows you to practice euthanasia, then your issues with land would be less. In the middle are the issues of birth control. You must resolve your basic beliefs about life and your religions, before you can come to a priority list that is rational, that can be followed and implemented—not for one regime, but for many over many decades. This is one of the augmenting issues that will contribute to the decimation of many people—belief systems that support life at any cost. I cannot answer your question directly, but I can address it as I have.

Your world is in for a great time of difficulties as it wrestles with its beliefs in the middle of crises—and after crises, how to move forward out of crises into normalcy, stability, and then sustainability. The question of sustainability, of developing the potential of the individual and of your civilizations, must be answered in every issue that is on your priority list. Every issue can be run

through this screen, to find the answers that you seek.

Student: It seems that one of the major changes in concept that needs to take place within the corporations of the world is one that has been presented, which causes them to look to a new bottom line that includes rather than just the dollar profit, but includes the service to community. What is the most effective means of implementing that on a broad scale?

MONJORONSON: Selfishness. Sometimes selfishness comes into play in a good way. Market share is a measure of that. How does a corporation maintain market share? And how does it maintain a quarterly bottom line that is positive? The last thing a corporation wants to think about is its demise, its loss in the marketplace. It does not want to become disabled, inactive, a loser that shows losses year-after-year, but wants to continue its existence into the future—dominant, capable and profitable. This is the positive side of selfishness in a competitive marketplace.

To do that, corporations must as well look to policies relating to sustainability. How can they sustain themselves—not for just one quarter after another—but year-after-year and decade-after-decade? In order to do that, they must devise products and services that support and serve it and its clients/customers, whether they are corporate or individuals. They have not

set the mark [bottom line] far enough ahead, in order to maintain their existence indefinitely. They must set the mark centuries ahead, past the lifetime of the principal, past the lifetime of the largest shareholder, past the lifetime of everyone who lives at this time. Corporations have a great service they can provide to civilization. They are a major means for the development of the potential of millions of individuals. They are the means by which your world, your nation will thrive and survive or meet its demise. Corporations must see the larger picture of their existence, past immediate profits to include a larger bottom line as you suggest. Thank you for your question.

Student: This question may be a bit too direct. I don't see that our society, either in our country or worldwide, is going to be able to make the changes that it needs to quickly enough. For example, the overpopulation issue, we have argued about that for generations and are no closer now to being able to solve that problem than we have been in the past. It seems like we have so many problems leftover from our many years in [quarantine] isolation, that the only way I see that some of these changes are going to be made is if, for example, you were to materialize and give the world as a whole, the information that you've been giving us in these small groups. I don't see that it is possible for us to make these changes without further assistance. Can you speak to that?

MONJORONSON: Certainly. First of all, I am not your Savior. I provide information, leadership, guidance, understanding, and a helpful ear. Christ Michael has designed and provided the Correcting Time and the many hundreds and thousands of programs and missions that are involved in helping your world move into the days of light and life. You are quite correct that your society, your world is unable—and in fact in many areas—incapable of moving into these new stages of development on its own. Yet, we have seen your people, agencies, companies, corporations, and technologies make incredible changes in an extremely short period of time. The capacity for human beings on your world to change and adapt is immense, given the necessity to do so . . . and there will be a necessity to do so.

Some of you are enlightened—you see the wisdom of the lessons that are given to you, you see even the practicality of them immediately in your daily lives, your social lives, and in the quality of your own life. Many do not. What we are doing is to lay a foundation of wisdom—assistance, guidance, insight—for those who remain, [and] later for those who are willing to adapt and change. Surely, aspects of the lessons today can be applied harmlessly and quickly in your society, legislatures, and congress immediately. I do not want to mislead you, and I say again, I am not your Savior. When I materialize², I will be with you for thousands of years. I will assist you materially and spiritually as I am able, to help guide your people to see many

options for making decisions that assist them and your world to come into the days of light and life fully and completely, and to be accepted fully into the fold of the universe of civilized worlds.

My materialization at this point would be fraught with many difficulties, would be another *cause célèbre* for many to act out destructively in their own interests and their own fears. I assure you that we have taken into consideration that my appearance will be with the least damage, greatest benefit as possible. I want no one to bow down, fall on their knees and worship me, but to hold out their hand, greet me, and walk beside me. We have so much to do. I do not want, or seek, or need individuals lying prostrate on the ground before me, for that would immobilize my mission as well.

I am open to one last question.

Student: Is your materialization going to happen in our present lifetime?

MONJORONSON: I will leave that to answer another day. I do not wish or mean to be mysterious, or to mislead you, but revealing the time when I will appear would bring greater difficulties than it could or should. It is not a desirable thing to provide you at this time, but thank you for your question.

Notes to Transcript 9

1. morontial worlds — We would think of these worlds as “spiritual” worlds, but in the very large scheme of the universe, and Monjoronson’s explanations, this realm is immediately beyond our three dimensional existence, and the first plane we arrive in after our mortal death. Our progression is from the material through the morontial to the spiritual.

2. When I materialize — Monjoronson is not material at this time. This allows him an immensely greater flexibility to travel and communicate. When he does materialize, that will “cement” him in a material existence similar to our own, and limit his abilities to travel.

10

Sustainable, Stable Growth

INTRODUCTION

Monjoronson has an interesting way of presenting the material as these later papers have become more specific in nature. In Transcript 10, he tells us that his presentations of sustainability must be presented before the coming cataclysm occurs. They will provide a planning outline, a resource for pulling our world together afterward.

The pattern of sustainability that he is using is actually the pattern used to sustain the universe. Ironically, we learn, that these policies are not driven by the constraints of time, but by developmental progress. Further, at the personal and planetary level, universe policies guide that development to help us feel and know there is hope, we are safe, and that our lives are worthy, useful, and have purpose and meaning. We learn, too, that God can participate more fully in our lives when we live in agreement with our life plan and the policies of sustainability that govern the development of the material universe.

Again, Monjoronson gives us the refrain that survival, existence, maintenance, and being sustained are the foundations necessary to support growth, development, maturation, and evolution. More briefly, implementing policies for sustainability is the necessary to support continued growth for individuals and civilization. And we are told that uneven growth, growth that is not balanced is temporary and will not last. When we see growth, we should not be fooled to believe that it is permanent, until it is supported by policies and ways of living that are sustainable.

A question submitted by someone outside the group asked, "Is the melting of the icecap of Greenland in any way related to the contributing factors of the decimation of our species?" Here, Monjoronson provided a very descriptive explanation of what is anticipated on Greenland when global warming raises the ice's temperature to zero degrees Celsius.

Another person asked Monjoronson to comment on the loss of farmland in this country and how this

might be a problem. Here, again we are exposed to his global perspective to see that it is not a problem as the Magisterial Mission views it.

What is “zero point energy?”[†] For new readers, this was the topic of a much, much larger discussion that was given to this group by the Celestial Teacher Rayson in months past. Zero point energy is the energy that Tesla was working with in his lifetime. And as an aside, he was the person who invented the transmission of electricity over long distances in all nations, today.

Monjoronson closes the session by telling us to pray carefully with quality in mind because the spiritual circuits of the universe have been reconnected to our world. Our prayers are now highly effective when we pray in alignment with the energy of the universe.

[†] [See numerous entries for [zero point energy](#) on the Internet.]

TRANSCRIPT 10

Sustainable, Stable Growth

Date: December 2, 2006
Location: Boulder, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teacher: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronson. We are about to close the series of lessons on sustainability. This lesson is a most important lesson, though perhaps more brief than ones in the past. We hope that you have been asking about sustainability. Why it is important? Where do these ideas come from? Why are they being promulgated? And, why are they being presented to so many groups, so many people—individuals and associations at this time?

First, I would say that it is presented to you, to the world, all receptive individuals and groups, because it is a necessity—a critical necessity—to have this developed and in place before the cataclysm occurs on your planet. Our discussions about sustainability provide a model for your world, after that time. Many people will be grasping at straws to help themselves survive, and those who will not be strong enough. You must have a strong harbor, a strong piling you would find at a wharf, a strong post in the ground that is an anchor point for you as a family, community, nation, and civilization that will help you survive. Quick and easy solutions will not provide

the answers you need. Being politically correct, also, will not serve well. One must go past appearances, into the substantive purposes of life to inaugurate and implement these policies, make decisions, and take action to survive. Not you as an individual, selfishly, but you as groups of individuals, as associations, and nations of individuals coming together to find commonality. You will want to survive, not only survive for today, but to continue your existence into the foreseeable future.

And you will have a concern that your efforts are productive, not only for yourself, but for your children and generations to come—that you would be able to meaningfully implement decisions and take actions that would last for decades and centuries—that would contribute in a meaningful way of life, not only for the survival, but for the improvement, growth, development and maturation of your civilizations. Therefore, these have been lessons to guide your thinking for that time to come.

Policies of sustainability will in a mortal, material way eventually reflect the policies of universe sustainability—how the universe is sustained. The Grand Universe provides a great working model for sustainability. It is a perfect plan that was implemented by the Creator and developed by the Architects of the Universe. You will eventually see that human institutions from the smallest associations of family, community, upwards to those that are global, will

develop policies of sustainability eventually reflecting those of the universe. The Grand Universe is a dimensional entity that is evolutionary, incomplete, and imperfect, but in the process of growth, development, maturation and evolution. Only in the days of light and life, when the Grand Universe is settled, will you see that the policies of sustainability have finally come to full fruition.

The grand, divine designs of the universe are progressive, constructive, developmental, and evolutionary. If you take into consideration that there are no wars, then you can see that the universe progresses at the rate and development that it is meant to, meaning that it is not time-driven, but it is developmentally-driven, evolutionarily-driven. There are no expectations that world “A-1000” would enter the days of light and life after 2.5 billion years, but that “A-1000” will enter the days of light and life when all developments support and sustain it.

The necessity of variation is appreciated and has great value, and that is why only ten percent of all planets are experimental. There is only one wild card for every nine planets that are brought into existence to support the development of evolutionary beings. Too much variance causes instability. Your world is at the extreme end of that due to the aberrations of its management, due to the necessity that it was placed in quarantine with similar planets during the rebellion. Yet, we anticipate some of the greatest,

richest, fullest souls to come from this quarantined area of your local universe. However, the loss of souls, those individuals who choose not to continue on in their infinite journey, is high—very high. A large proportion of individuals from these worlds will not continue past their mortal existence, and [of] those who do, a large proportion will come away jaded, cynical, and jaundiced from their experiences in those realms, and choose to not go forward in their spiritual lives.

It is essential that *you*, as an individual, see the importance of your conscious decision to engage your infinite career *now*, in this brief mortal lifetime and to reaffirm your decision as your life ages. The ideas, the concepts and development of sustainability on your planet are necessary to assist your world to get on track with all the other billions and trillions of worlds in the Universe, so that it too, progresses, and becomes a highly productive incubator of new souls. If you take into consideration the development and the *rate* of development of change and progress, and application of policies by Christ Michael in this quarantine area, you will see that the rate of progression is not arithmetic but lies somewhere between exponential and logarithmic for your world's development, since the days of the adjudication. Your world is ripe, ready, and needing to be exposed to this wonderful model of universe sustainability. It is time that most of the individuals from your world choose to go

on with their infinite journey to know God personally, intimately, even while they are a mortal.

Contact, connection, and dialogue with a divine entity greatly helps a world to believe that there is hope, that they can trust and feel safe in the universe, and that their lives are worthy, useful, have purpose, and meaning. Those are the higher aspirations for applying policies of sustainability on a material world. This is one of the mission's major goals that I have for my presence on your world. What I am sharing in these lessons is simply a preface to what will come in the thousands of years during my stay here. You will know even in your lifetime that others will pick through these lessons for meaningful concepts that can be included and given substance to an organization's policies of sustainability.

We ask that you look closely at the universe policies of sustainability—what they do for the universe and the individual, for these policies address both ends, and all places and spaces between. The First Source and Center—God—lives through you, experiences your world, experiences the process of living through you and each individual, and can do so more meaningfully when you are conscious of Its presence in your life and when you strive to reach up and connect with It, when you strive to include Its presence in your decisions and your actions, and in your hopes and your desires.

The universe has many purposes, at levels and dimensions that are far past your understanding, now and for many millions of years, but which eventually you will come to know. Even those that are so evolved and developed and so close to the divine also contribute to the sustainability of the universe. They remotely assist your world to attain the days of light and life. The universe is a great place—it is a great place to live and grow and mature. It is a great place for many reasons, but for you personally it exists to grow in. In many ways, it is the mirror of God's presence—you can be the mirror of God's presence in the material planes. God loves you. God cares for you. God wants the very best for you—to empower you to make the very best decisions and take actions that support you, to sustain yourself as an evolving soul in this life and in all of your lives after this one.

To do that, the universe was made in a way that supports you, nurtures you, and gives you space to develop and encourages you to embrace it, as you are capable, to become one with its harmony, which you see as love, divine order, divine timing, where things come to you in the way they are meant to without struggle, without turmoil, without anguish—though a little bit of angst is always appreciable for your time as a mortal and in the many lifetimes that you will have to come. The only struggles you will ever have are those with yourself. The universe is designed and made to

support you, to encourage you, to empower you—and provides models for you to pattern yourself after. Be patient with your progress—make decisions and take actions that sustain yourself to live for eternity. You can do that even now.

Do you see, my friends, how the universe provides a pattern for your school boards? for your county governments? to your state governments? your national governments and world governments? where there must always be the *conscious concern* for the individual, and the development of that individual's potential to the greatest extent of their capacity? Many disabled individuals in your country are now given opportunities for development. Eventually, you will see that compared to perfection, each of you is intrinsically disabled and that there must be consideration for the development of your potential, to assist you to live to your fullest, all the while caring for the sustainability of the larger organization, of the larger entity of humankind, of your civilizations.

Institutions, agencies, governments, companies will eventually see the necessity of engaging policies of sustainability, because it pays for itself, it assists in their continued growth and the maintenance of the organization past this year, past this decade, past this century, and past this millennium. That statement may be high-minded to some who read these words, and particularly for those who seek out positions for power, for

aggrandizement of their ego, for the more rapid accumulation of wealth—those people will not see this as a necessity. In fact, it will cause intrusions into their capacity to augment their power, their ego and their wealth.

Policies of sustainability reflect the larger picture and assist in the even development of an economy, culture, and a people. Examples of these policies are already existent in many countries, and particularly existent in financial institutions to stabilize economies, currencies, and to stabilize trade—providing a greater effort towards inclusion, rather than exclusion, towards oneness, rather than separation. Separation is temporary, whether for one year or five thousand years—it is temporary, for in the end there is inclusion, there is oneness. There is the tolerance for exception, both highs and lows, ins and outs. There is allowance for that because exceptions provide wonderful models for exceptional growth, taking precautions that there would not be exceptional decreases or lack of growth.

Sustainability for all worlds comes from the model of the Great Universe, not only for worlds but for the people who live on them. Life Carriers are extremely, intimately associated and concerned about these policies, for they are applied differently for different species, yet in the end those adaptations all work toward the inclusion of all, into the universe. Therefore, do you see that though you

may feel and see yourself separate from Paradise and the Corps of Finality, you are already identified as having the potential of being a member of that Corps?! And so, the policies of the universe must include you, and provide assurance that when you make the decision, that the resources will be there for you to move forward. You will have an education that will be never-ending, for even now, you as material beings who live such a brief time on this world, you truly have an *infinite capacity for growth*.

The potential of your mind, your consciousness is not limited. (Short pause.) I pause because I want you to think about that. There are individuals who are in their 90s and within years of their death, yet they are learning how to paint, how to develop new theorems of mathematics, who are working on new theorems of physics, who are learning how to work more conscientiously with raising great-great-grandchildren, learning how to knit and how to cook once again.

You have an infinite potential for development, and this is the potential the Creator wishes you to develop. There is a curriculum for your life, your life's infinite course that allows for the total development of all potential within you, at all levels of consciousness, and states of being. You simply have to say, "I accept! I *will* to continue my growth. I *will* to grow and develop to the capacity that I am capable in this mortal lifetime."

Some of you have disabilities that are more apparent than others. Some of you have limited intelligence. Some of you have asocial or antisocial inclinations that have chemical or genetic origins. Some of you are not well endowed for coping with differences or variations of change. These are predispositions, which you can work with, but nonetheless may limit you. Some of you have potentials that may not be fully realized because of the limitations of your celestial and angelic helpers, though the potential for them to tap into the rest of the universe is infinite. In itself it is a matter of experience or inexperience. Your desire for your spiritual growth and the growth of your personality, your willingness to invest your energies into your own life unselfishly, assists greatly in your career as an infinite being. Your attempts to master control of yourself, to learn true forgiveness of yourself and others, to learn to trust the Divine in your life—these are attributes that you can develop, which are immensely important for your growth, as they will provide foundations for advancement in your morontial lives when you get there.

Sustainability is a spectrum. For you, it is a two-dimensional horizon, but for us we see a full 360-degree, three-dimensional spectrum. And were you more capable in your vision, you would see that all of these policies are not only two-dimensional, but also three-dimensional and four-dimensional—that the universe is totally oriented towards

sustainability. But more than being sustainability, *it is oriented towards sustainable growth and development* of individuals, of whole worlds, systems of worlds, galaxies of worlds, universes of worlds. They are not only maintained, not only sustained, but oriented toward sustainable growth—to develop, evolve, and thrive. This is the true model that we all have, which is not easy to see. When you begin to have the insight that the whole universe has policies of sustainability that have been operational for billions of years, you will begin to realize that it works, that sustainability is viable on the most miniscule level, at the individual level, all the way to the level of the Grand Universe and its seven Super universes. All are sustained.

This is the infinite universe's reflection of the Eternal Creator's being, manifest through material ways, in a material universe. You see, sustainability will continue and continue for billions of years until the entire universe is settled in the days of light and life. And you who decide to go forward will be there, too, to see that! You will be there in service to God, to the universe, to assist the new levels of development that will come into being, where you will be needed.

For now, we have *so much work to do* on your planet. I engage you to appreciate these lessons and discern the levels of their meaning, and apply them as best you can at this time. Do not forget them, but keep them high in your mind during times of difficulty. Times of

difficulty are a time of opportunity for growth, for magnificent displays of service that will be appreciated and heralded for all times to come. That is the work of individuals who have an inspiring influence on their peers around them. We are not asking for mediocre results from you. We are asking for stellar, superior, exceptional results from you, and you can do this. We know you can do this—this is why we are here.

This closes the lesson for today, and I open the field for questions, if there are any.

Student: In consideration of the need for growth within the sustainable world that is our goal, if we have already exceeded the population by far that can be sustained, and if the resources of the world are severely depleted, is the matter of growth more of rehabilitating the earth's resources itself with trees and activities of that sort, or what . . . could you address that subject?

MONJORONSON: I would be glad to. The issue of growth does not obviously address the material needs of your planet, for you must realize that your world is a closed system and the most obvious resources do become depleted, but resources still remain. Our concern about the growth of a world does not directly address the material issues but the civilizational, social, and individual personality growth on your world. When we speak of growth, we mean the

development, maturation, and evolution of societies, of social growth and maturity, of being able to make responsible social, civilizational decisions—even decisions concerning the material world that you live on that augment, support, and promote the growth of individuals.

Yes, there are too many people on this world already to support themselves indefinitely. It is obvious to most of your scientists that there will be a species die-off at one time or another. It is important that those individuals who remain have a pattern, a model, a template, a set of policies to examine and implement that would assist in the redevelopment and growth of their world. The material supports will not go away, though they may change after this occurs. Economies, commerce, trade, governmental operation—even electrical power companies—provide material support to people, and these will continue. You feed your children, which is necessary for them to grow materially. More importantly, you send them to school so they grow intellectually and culturally. You give them spiritual training so they understand their part, their place in the universe and that they can think about these issues and grow.

Growth is—as we use it—directly related to all activities that lead to the inauguration of the days of light and life. Your material world only provides the material support necessary for population to remain alive, to become educated and

to have leisure time to grow intellectually, spiritually, socially, philosophically, mathematically, scientifically. You—meaning you as a people—will eventually find the obvious necessity of making decisions and applying policies that affect the material realm of your world to support its social growth. Does this answer your question?

Student: Yes, very well. Thank you.

Student: I have a question that was sent in from someone outside of our group: “Is the melting of the icecap of Greenland in any way related to the contributing factors of the decimation of our species?

MONJORONSON: Yes, it is a contributing factor because it will confound the efforts for recovery and rescue of populations around the world. The melting of the Greenland icecap will be studied and provide many surprising insights into your world. Those insights will not come free as they will be each associated with a major disaster in your world. There will come a time in the melting of the icecap when scientists and media will record a continuous flood. Think of the floods that are going on in areas of your world now due to extreme high rainfall. Literally, there will be rivers descending from the icecap into the sea. This will go on for three to five years as it melts very rapidly.

As the temperature of the ice reaches zero degrees centigrade, it takes a

great deal of energy for it to change to a liquid form. Once this process begins, it will be horrendous. The water will flood from the icecap in tremendous gushes over this period, and will continue to do so to a lesser degree for another ten to fifteen years. Results to the North Atlantic currents will be . . . “awesome” is too small of a word to explain to you the affect on the gulf stream and what will occur afterwards. The rising of the ocean will be at a far more rapid rate than scientists have forecast.

Further, it will have a significant affect on Antarctica. The ice floes there that extend many miles into the sea will be raised from the ocean floor. There will be an immense break-off of these ice floes, into icebergs of hundreds of square and cubic miles, and this will also aggravate the level of the ocean, worldwide, to a degree.

Yes, it will be an aggravating factor. It will be an anomaly that will occur rapidly in your world. It has occurred before when Greenland was known as Greenland because it truly was green—and Iceland had little ice. These areas allowed the survival and the growth and development of people and cultures there, in centuries past. This will occur once again. Many of you will see this development in your lifetime.

This will become the new, wonderful agricultural area of the world, where gardens will grow vegetables and flowers will grow from places from all over the world when they are imported.

Yes, to answer both of your questions, the mineral resources of your world will be diminished, but on the other hand, vast new areas of mineral development will be available, for fewer people. Truly, it will be a time of great abundance for a few, a few that carry great sorrow. Yes, there will be many other aggravating or augmenting factors to this decimation, but as we have said, the initiating causes may be totally and completely unrelated to this issue, such as the melting of Greenland's icecap, but that factor alone will diminish all technologically developed nations' capacity to protect themselves and to aid their neighbors. Thank you for your question. (Thank you!)

Student: I've been reading a lot about the types of illnesses that will develop as the climate changes, particularly in the zoonotic types, where animal diseases transfer to humans. Can you give us any assistance on how we can protect ourselves from these kinds of changes?

MONJORONSON: Protection comes after awareness. Protection comes after connection. The major connection that your scientists will find [is] that diseases of animals can be applied to the human species, where there is genetic overlap in their gene code. Similarly, as there are means of treating animal diseases in these areas, there will be related ways of treating humans as well. But remember that contact with animals is increased as

population density increases. When there is a decrease of human population, there will be a decrease of association with animals. This will decrease the exposure of humans to those diseases, while those diseases are studied and treatments are developed. The first means of protection is awareness. Thank you.

Student: So that isn't going to be one of the major factors then, for our population decimation?

MONJORONSON: That is a different question. Yes, it will be a major contributing factor. The diseases that have decimated humankind in the past have almost always been those which have come from animals, or which have affected animals. It would not take much research on your part to see the association of great diseases, which have affected humankind, with those that have affected animals. Cowpox is an example, which is very lethal in humans as smallpox. Avian viruses or flu can be very lethal towards humans when they develop into pathogens, or the means to have an impact on humankind. They are ever-adapting—there are no limits to viral evolution when conditions are ripe. Thank you.

Student: It seems that in this country we are losing our agricultural base at an alarming rate, both in terms of building development on land that really should be held for agricultural purposes, and also

the fact that as so many of our current farmers retire, there seem to be fewer and fewer to replace them. Although there are few efforts made to educate our population about this, it seems so limited. I wonder if you see this as a significant or serious problem, and secondly if you have any advice for addressing it?

MONJORONSON: We do not see this as a significant problem. This is a national issue. Globally, you will see that farming has expanded greatly. It is simply that sectors of your population are moving from farm production into other specializations. Farming functions are being developed in other nations that provide the food you buy at your stores. There is really no remediation for this—it is the simple process of trade and commerce development of industries in other areas that are more financially capable of providing a profit. There are literally millions upon millions of acres of arable land remaining on your planet, suitable and worthy of agricultural development. They simply exist in arid places where little water is available. But given the changes that your world is going to go through, you will see increased rainfall in unusual areas, where deserts will flourish and new farmland becomes available.

We see your world in less provincial terms than your question suggests. We see your world as “one,” as integrated, though there are boundaries and separations due to national pride,

where old geographic boundaries no longer relate to the development of an evolved economy of global commerce and finance. We wish that there were greater efforts for “oneness” in your religions, and an equal effort to provide soul profit and spiritual growth profit in the business of religions with the same tenacity and voracious appetite as those of commerce—then oneness would grow rapidly.

Student: Would you therefore encourage us to do whatever we can to promulgate inter-faith activities, inter-faith understanding and tolerance and acceptance?

MONJORONSON: Most definitely! Tolerance begins by seeing commonalities among you, rather than differences between you. Seek for integration, as we have said, and you will find oneness. This may take generations, but continued efforts to find oneness will yield great rewards.

Student: The need for greater amounts of power continues, and looking ahead at disrupted world conditions by some of the climatic conditions, is there a point from your view at which the next so-called free energy source will be discovered, or could be discovered to alleviate some of the problems that we foresee?

MONJORONSON: The aspect of free energy, as you say, or zero-point energy remains an active and viable aspect of scientific research from amateur levels to high corporate levels, and has great national interest as well. This free energy is both a blessing and a curse. It is a blessing because more people will have access to more power—it will be a curse because it will empower individuals with lesser intellectual or spiritual responsible behavior to act in antisocial and anti-civilizational ways. Energy—any energy—is neutral in its state. It exists to be manipulated and applied as one's intentions dictate. It will be the intentions of nations and corporations that determine the ends of how free energy will be used.

Yes, it will allow for greater manufacturing of convenience items to abound. Air-conditioning would be greatly received in Nigeria, for example, where it is unavailable to those who live outside of the power grid. It is another one of those issues that can be used for good or for evil, for selfish or for generous purposes. Look to the intent of those who develop these resources for the eventual outcome that will come to be. As you know, its development remains greatly secreted by individuals and corporations, and it is in that secrecy that it will delay its arrival, and the same secrecy will cause it to be used for selfish reasons. This scenario of secrecy does not bode well for generosity, but for the selfish application, use, and hoarding of that resource for

maximum profit by those who develop it. Does this answer your question? (Yes, thank you.)

Are there remaining questions?

Student: Is the cataclysm near enough that we need to start preparations for it, or is it going to be somewhat “down the road?”

MONJORONSON: Yes. Yes, you need to prepare for it, and yes it is down the road.

Student: By preparing, is that something that we need to do individually or by cities or states?

MONJORONSON: You are advised and recommended to prepare for it individually, and how you prepare is something that you will need to discuss with yourself. If this were only physical survival, it would be simple. But your efforts must include social survival, community survival, for the development of your soul, for finding worthy activities for your time, how you apply yourself, how you continue to find meaning in a world that will change greatly—at one time. Only the application of sustainability to these areas will provide an integrated, whole way of surviving, and recovering in a more balanced state than before it occurred.

Let us bring our lesson for today to a close, please. Remember, dear ones, that there has always been a plan for you

individually. There is a plan for your life, and there is a plan for your world. That plan is now fully implemented in this Correcting Time. Of all the times in the distant past, this time now is the time that is most fruitful for you. When you pray, pray sincerely. Do not ask selfishly, but ask generously for yourself and for others. Also pray carefully about what you ask for, for you live in a world now that is more in harmony with the energies and circuits of the universe than at any time for hundreds of thousands of years. Those who are sincere and wish to do well will receive what they ask for—sometimes far more than what they had anticipated.

Choose well what you ask for—choose well, with quality in mind, with sustainability in mind, that what you ask for assists yourself equally as you pray to assist others. Know that your prayers for others are effective, far more effective than a world in quarantine and isolation. Know that you are a part of the circuitry of energy of your world, and now part of this universe. Your prayers are heard: your sincere prayers, your humble prayers, your powerful prayers are now answered as they have never been answered in centuries past. Blessings to you as you take on this greater responsibility for living in your world. Good day.

Allowing for Exceptional Results

INTRODUCTION

Transcript 11 continues the discussion from the last transcript about the universe as a model for sustainable growth, but takes us a bit farther by discussing the universe is a model of balanced and stable growth. Maturity and evolution of individuals and civilizations best occur when even growth and development are balanced in a sustainable environment. Clearly, this does not mean mediocrity. To the contrary, exception is always encouraged to provide exceptional, unexpected results.

We already know that Monjoronson has spoken about variation for exceptional results. Yet, not all exceptional results are positive and contribute to the larger good of the universe. What is unexpected in this paper is that we are told that the operation of the universe was designed to allow for the expression of individual will-choice. Doing so encourages exceptional thinking. “Exceptional managers, whether on a

planet or in a corporation, seek to sustain a stable growth environment, while applying resources through areas that have the potential for exceptional growth.” This also allows for the possibility of rebellion, another expression of self-will.

Does that mean the universe is not perfect? Or, that it is flawed? “It is not that the plan of the universe is imperfect—not at all—but that the plan to optimize the maximum potential of an individual, of a world, of a local universe, is set to such an edge that it allows for the possibility of rebellion, the freedom of choice. The sovereign will-choice of individuals allows for this to occur, and this was designed into the architectural plans of all civilizations, on all worlds of the Grand Universe.”

The Q&A part of the session again offers a wide variation of topics for Monjoronson to explore. It swings from desalinization of sea water to the morbid topic of what to do with all the bodies during and immediately after the decimation of the human species.

TRANSCRIPT 11

Allowing for Exceptional Results

Date: December 17, 2006
Location: Boulder, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teacher: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronson. It is good to be with you my friends. Let us continue our discussion during this series of lessons about sustainability. Today's lesson will involve the work of the universe as a grand model for continued even growth. I led you last time into this lesson when we discussed the universe as a model of sustainability that can be applied by you to your family, community, cities, states, nations, and to your planet. Yes, from the grand universe to the individual's level of sustainability, all aspects of survival, of being sustained, of existence, and growth are issues that are involved in the universe model.

Yet, there must be balance, too, and, yes, these are considered, thought about, and included in the plans of Christ Michael and other Creator Sons for their local universes. Some areas of a local universe will grow more quickly than others, and others will be slower, yet all are accorded opportunity to develop. There is in your local universe—and all local universes of Creator Sons—an architectural plan for balanced energetic and physical development. That includes

a management structure for the over-care of planets and for the development of civilizations, all of which have a purpose for the production of earnest souls that are filled with weight from ethical and moral living, and having taken action to provide unselfish service to others.

There are literally trillions upon trillions—perhaps trillions to the trillionth power—of opportunities for growth and variation among all the planets of the Grand Universe. Overall, it is fairly simple, as I have presented it to you, to devise architectural plans for a local universe that encourage individuals to make moral and ethical decisions while allowing them to provide service to themselves and to their fellow beings on their planets. This is what sustains a growing universe.

I do not know what the “gross universe product” is in souls per year...whether that is an annual year for your planet, the local universe, a super universe, or for the Grand Universe, but it is appreciable and it is increasing every year. There is a stable rate of growth provided through this large plan. Stability is the watchword, as I would coin the phrase for you, for the universe. We are not talking about mediocrity—we are talking about exceptional, steady growth, balanced growth that is always on the positive side. Only in areas of rebellion, which is infrequent, is there stagnation and retardation of positive, balanced growth. Civilizational retardation occurs on planets that have

had a loss of management, have been placed in quarantine, and have been disconnected from the energetic and management circuits of the universe. While this is a sad situation, it nonetheless, is always, eventually, used positively for growth. Your own planet is an immediate example.

If one were to make an analysis of all local universes in the Grand Universe, how many would have blights or dark spots of rebellion, where quarantine was necessary? You would find that through the grand history of local universes that are near the age of settled light and life, most have experienced some periods of rebellion in isolated areas.

It is not that the plan of the universe is imperfect—not at all—but that the plan to optimize the maximum potential of an individual, of a world, of a local universe, is set to such an edge that it allows for the possibility of rebellion, the freedom of choice. The sovereign will-choice of individuals, allows for this to occur, and this was designed into the architectural plans of all civilizations, on all worlds of the Grand Universe.

Your God, the Creator, is not a conservative God, Christ Michael is surely not a conservative Creator. He has—of all the Creator Sons—perhaps been most risky in his allowance for this variance, and most UNconstrained in his compassion of those individuals who have stepped into rebellion, allowing them every opportunity to recant, to find

their error, and to rejoin the ranks of ascension and to arrive in Paradise.

Variation is magnificent. You have only to see upon your world how glorious variation is. Look at the plants that flower. Is there one species? No, there are millions of varieties. Their variations are so many—this is the sign of a generous Creator who has given the ranks of Life Carriers a nearly free hand to extend that abundance to all life forms—flowers and sentient beings. Yet, while designing the universe this way, it is designed to prosper, to grow, to be constructive, all the while allowing for the variation of error.

That is why you will find, eventually when you do your research on the mansion world schools¹, that the universe is so positive, so healthy, so supportive, so benign, benevolent and beneficent. There is a glorious abundance of resources to assist growth, and when rebellion occurs in an area it is quarantined, isolated, and disconnected in order to prevent the spread of variation that is destructive. This surely does limit the ability and capacity of individuals within that quarantine area to experience the greater good that is available to others in the universe, and it does prevent individuals from making the decision to be rebellious as a larger group. Yet always and ever, the individual has sovereign will in the decisions that they make. So, do you see that the influence of a positive, supportive environment is helpful to good outcomes? Yes, it surely

is, just as negative, destructive influences are contributory to the destruction of individuals in societies.

The managerial over-care of local universes, sectors, divisions, units, and planets is always present and has always been designed-in. There has always been an orderly system of spiritual, religious, economic, commercial, cultural and educational upliftment given to worlds, as these are positive influences. The Most Highs are intimately involved in all the affairs of mankind on planets within areas of their influence. Always are there attempts to educate the individual and masses of individuals to these positive outcomes. Always are there efforts to coordinate the energies of organizations on civilized planets so that they assist the whole planet to grow. Coordination of efforts is very important. There are influences on your planet to do this now.

You see much disarray on your planet, and this is evidence of the decay of civilization, due not to neglect, but to the quarantine that included your planet and others. This is in remediation now. You can trust that the efforts of Christ Michael are manifold upon your planet. The Correcting Time is appropriately named, for it is an effort to correct—not the wrongs that have been done that cannot be corrected—by establishing right patterns of living for you, to assist you to live more competently, capably, with potential of fulfillment, that each individual has hope for their moral and soul survival. You are not alone—you are

almost surrounded by our corps of spiritual entrepreneurs to assist you, and yes, we do have teams of spiritual entrepreneurs who are what you might call, “wild-caters” using the petroleum industry jargon, who attempt new, untried efforts to bring about positive change in individuals through group action.

Stable growth is essential for your world to ever enter the days of light and life, as well as consistent growth. These are elements of sustainability. A pattern of balance is a sign of effective management on a planet. The over-care of your planet and the entire universe is such that all applications are evenly applied, meaning that the efforts are not sporadic, periodic, or specific to one area while neglecting others.

Let me help you stretch your imagination. Imagine that you are a corporate manager who applies an even application of effort in all areas, while advancing new areas, yet retiring older areas that have fulfilled themselves. This is a sign of a corporation that will be sustained, and become a sustainable entity well into the future. Unfortunately, we see many executives seeking to have grand, explosive growth, and profits during their time in office, yet often to the detriment and neglect of other areas that are as in need of attention to grow consistently.

Exceptional managers, whether on a planet or in a corporation, seek to sustain a stable growth environment,

while applying resources through areas that have the potential for exceptional growth. (Short pause.) I pause because this is the effort that you must use in your organization, whether it is a private school with only twenty students, or a corporation with twenty million employees. And who profits from this? Quite literally, everyone. Shareholders prosper, employees prosper, clients, vendors, and individual retail buyers in stores all benefit by the knowledge that this entity will continue on indefinitely into the future. This develops immense confidence in everyone. Individual retail buyers will want to purchase products and services from this company because they know it will be there in ten years and all during their lifetimes—that they can count on this organization.

Well, guess what? This is the way that Christ Michael manages all of Nebadon. This is how the Creator and the architects of the Grand Universe manage this huge, infinite entity of the Grand Universe, where trillions of planets exist, and many more are even now coming into existence. Also, consider that individuals from those planets that graduate to Paradise enter the Corps of Finality with fulfilling lives!

Now, as an institutional or organizational manager or CEO, you may think this is beyond your capacity. However, it is a thought that you might as well entertain. It is a parameter of sustainability you must address—not “should address” but “must address.”

What is necessary within your organization to assist individuals to find fulfillment within that organization? to aspire to the levels of their capacity? capable capacity, competent capacity, and productive capacity? Yes, it is counter-productive to hire a highly intelligent, educated, cultured individual to be a stock-clerk, knowing that is where they will stay, but it is surely productive to hire that person as a stock-clerk when you offer them the opportunity to become chairman of the board, eventually. This is not beyond the realm of profit and loss, but a means for assisting in the sustainable nature of a corporation, government, and world.

When you look around your planet, something is missing. In fact, a lot is missing—and you are aware of this. You have been exposed to the new, higher truths and intelligence of your world. You are endowed with a capable mind to analyze this. Some of you feel left out, “behind the doors,” as you say, “when the goods were passed out,” that you are neglected. You, individually, were never intentionally neglected. You have always been given a guardian to be with you. You have always had the opportunity of free-will choice. Though the spiritual and material resources of your world have been in isolation, in a deep freeze, so to speak, you still have had the flexibility to choose. Even serfs in the Dark Ages had the will and freedom to choose, to remain a serf, or not. You, too, have the capacity to choose whether you will remain

employed with a company that you find disgusting, where you are unfulfilled. It is a choice. (Pause.)

Student: Monjoronson, I was recently introduced to one of the readers of your transcripts and he is taking great interest in the topics that you have been discussing. He wants to know if there currently is a concise or clear text available on either the policies or model of sustainability that he can access, or is this something he needs to eventually work out with his own Father Fragment?"

MONJORONSON: First of all, you are most welcome to use these materials, with or without reference to the transmissions, with or without identifying them as part of these transmissions. Secondly, there are vast archives, libraries, of materials available that deal with the topic of sustainability. Our discussions of sustainability for you are distilled from these libraries. They are a means to assist you to rapidly develop concise management policies so that sustainability becomes visible, evident to you.

Sustainability, as we have presented it here, is the distillation of policies and archives and records having to do with fair and compassionate treatment of all peoples. It is a means of addressing optimal growth for individuals, organizations, civilizations, and worlds. You would not see many volumes devoted specifically to the topic

of sustainability. Those volumes deal with that topic, because [when] sustainability is in question relating to planets in quarantine and how to manage many thousands of cubic light-years of space and planets so that they are sustained, and how the rest of the universe can be sustained with this blight in its midst. Sustainability, by the use of that word, reveals that sustainability is in question,...doubtful, that reversals are existent, evident, or potential—and this is the case of your world and the others that were in quarantine. These lessons are offered as concise—though to you they may be quite wordy—narrations about sustaining a world, a nation, and a community, in the midst of social destruction. Even now, your national leaders and those of other nations are questioning how to sustain other countries that are in open anarchy, rebellion, and civil war. You do not have the maturity in your governmental organizational development to adequately address these issues, at this time.

You are struggling, and we admire you in that struggle. The immediate lesson, if I may extend this answer past your question, is to not re-enact similar scenarios that bring about these situations, in the future. If my response does not adequately answer your question, or has missed your point, I invite you to ask again later.

Student: Why do some humans persist in saying our planet must be punished when, really, it must be rehabilitated? Will humans forever be brewing apocalyptic teas, which are more like witches brews of toil and trouble and say the end is near, when the ascension plan is all about RENEWAL and has no end short of Heaven?

MONJORONSON: To literally answer your question, it depends upon a person's individual persuasion, as to punishment and rehabilitation. Your planet is not being punished, and neither is it being rehabilitated. It is being given the opportunity for new growth, for new patterns for development.

Student: In the area of sustainability, it seems that a few years ago there was a suggestion that the mineral resources of the oceans be used to support development of underdeveloped countries. That seemed like such a sensible plan, but it didn't go anywhere. Is there any way that this could be a significant goal in sustainability?

MONJORONSON: This is a possibility. It would need to be coupled with desalinization, for areas of the world that are arid. The reclamation of minerals from vast quantities of water would yield vast amounts of minerals, in the proportions that they are existent in the seawater. At this time, there is no free energy to provide that opportunity,

though its possibility exists in the future. It is more economical, under current operations of mining and mineral acquisition, to extract it from hard-earth sources at this time. Does this answer your question? (Yes, thank you.)

Student: In your last lesson, you mentioned that sustainability is viable from the most miniscule level, all the way to the Grand Universe level. When mankind causes extinctions of species by their toxic practices and lack of intelligent stewardship of the biosphere, how does that affect our individual universe careers, or does it cause any affect at all, or any repercussions?

MONJORONSON: It does not affect your infinite journey, other than how you carry out your decisions—your moral and ethical decisions—and are able to provide a service to your world. Your careers are not affected by the circumstances of your physical existence, but by the decisions you make and how you live within that context.

Student: This is a rather morbid question, but one that I feel we need to have a plan for. When the huge decimation comes, what will be the best way to dispose of the bodies in order to prevent further spread of disease? All methods currently practiced on our world would have drawbacks when dealing with billions of bodies, even if all methods were employed?

MONJORONSON: You will use many methods for the disposal of bodies, but the sheer magnitude of this problem will make it difficult, if not impossible, to reclaim all the deceased by those who remain. Moreover, it would be advisable for those who remain to protect themselves from infection, or from whatever physical cataclysm may be about. If these cannot be collected within a few days, it would be best to leave them, to let the elements of time and air and ultra-violet rays, if available, clean these bodies where they lie. Yes, there will be hundreds of thousands, if not millions, who will remain in their homes where they come to rest. This will make the era after the cataclysm most difficult for those who remain. They will see themselves as scavengers, as vultures, as thieves of the deceased, and truly, this is not the case, for their souls have gone on to reconstruction in the halls of resurrection.

Your question is an earnest one, and appreciated. It is very similar to us issuing these announcements of the cataclysm that will decimate your planet. We say these things matter-of-factly, without trying to cause any alarm in you, or anyone else. Truly, the question you ask is one that all those who read these transcripts will ask themselves.

My friends, we are close to the end of this series of lessons. Their intent was to assist you to prepare yourself, for the inevitable part of your journey, which is

physical death. In addition, the inevitable part that most of you forget and neglect, is your growth, the opportunities for development, and to find purpose, meaning, and fulfillment in your life. To come to the greatest expansion and development of your soul, and in your service to yourself and to others, we would be more than remiss to have neglected telling you this.

Always, in the future, you will be apprised of the developments of your world, on the physical and the spiritual levels. As well, we provide educational support and services to you, individually, directly, and to the groups of you who meet. You are not forgotten, individually or in the churches where you worship. You are not forgotten in your communities or on your world. You are not forgotten in any aspect. Our efforts are provided to you to become aware, effective, and as you are capable of doing to overcome your fears, and to aid you to diminish the power of ego to aggrandize or injure your true standing in God's Grand Universe. We wish you to grow to the fullest extent that you are capable, as children of God, as children of Christ Michael, inhabitants who are no longer in quarantine. Good day.

Notes to Transcript 11

1. mansion world schools — On the morontial realm, there are planets solely devoted to education, others for recreation, administration, and worlds solely for the use of orders of beings, for example. In the morontial realm, all planets

are created, having been designed for particular uses.

The Harmonic that Sustains the Universe

INTRODUCTION

Eleven transcripts wouldn't provide a complete explanation of sustainability for the universe without a final transcript that answers the question, "What sustains everything?"

It is love—not "love" as we of this planet identify love, but as it is understood in the administration of the universe. Monjoronson explains that the grand harmonic of the universe is what citizens of the universe call "love." We experience "love" when everything in a personal relationship is "in tune." The grand harmonic of the universe is a flow where all parts fit together, when all things come together in right order and right timing. The order of the universe is developmental. In a material universe that is infinite in its existence, there is no rush to develop it into its eventual state of balance and perfection.

Some know this river and flow as Tao that is accompanied with wholeness, oneness, and completion. It is ours when we intentionally join in relationship with the fragment of the Creator that resides in each of us. And, we are told, this is a joint

effort that is as satisfying and fulfilling for that fragment, as it is for us in the long adventure of our spiritual life, now and into the infinite future.

The Q&A part of the session again provides another glimpse of Monjoronson's talent for engaging odd and disconnected questions by providing unexpected answers. These varied from the ethics of nation funding building highways, to questions about "other beings on our planet." His answers concerning what may be described as journeys of consciousness were curious and interesting.

What is Gaia? Is it some airy-fairy spirit in the earth? Not according to Monjoronson. It, too, is a frequency of wholeness that identifies this planet.

He gives us a much different take on "children are the hope of the future." According to Monjoronson, parents are the hope of the future because children usually become what their parents model, to a large extent. Parents must assist in unlocking a child's "heart energy" as well as the intellect of their mind.

Euthanasia, birth control, the number of children we should bring into

the world, and how to raise children to become responsible, contributing adults in their communities are issues that Monjoronson covers in more detail.

In the last paragraph of the last paper, Monjoronson tells us that we must invent nation building; and to devise nations and a unified world using the universe as a model for wholeness and harmony.

TRANSCRIPT 12

The Harmonic that Sustains the Universe

Date: January 1, 2007
Location: Evergreen, Colorado
Transmitter: Daniel Raphael
Teacher: Monjoronson

MONJORONSON: Good afternoon, this is Monjoronson. It is a very great pleasure to be here with you today, and to see so many familiar faces. I wish you to know that all of the teachers who have spoken to this group are here today with you. Your dear friend Rayson is here, as well as the Pueblo teachers.

Today's message is one of lightness to celebrate this social occasion. This is, in your calendar, the first day of the first month, of 2007. Many of you have enjoyed the evening before, and now you come to celebrate with us the beginning of this New Year. The message for you

today is not one of great weight at all, but of lightness, as I have said. This is a wonderful occasion to share this message.

We have continued to speak about sustainability and we have worked our way up from sustainability of individuals, families, through education, cultures, government, corporations, to your planet and to the plans of Christ Michael for Nebadon and the work of all Michael Creators in the universe. There is only one remaining source to consider, is there not? And that is our Father-God-Creator, the First Source and Center of the universe. Today, I wish you to understand, to know, and to feel the presence of God's sustaining love in you and around you.

The ultimate equation in the universe is the relationship that exists between you and God, the Creator. It is as though there were nothing else in the universe—that God created the universe for you and reciprocally your existence is for the Creator. Do you see this equation? You need the Creator, God in you, as an active agent in your partnership to experience the infinite existence that you will have. Similarly, the Creator has brought Itself into you, a mortal being on a material planet, to experience the potential that may unfold in your relationship.

The whole Grand Universe exists and is sustained by God, the Creator. It is sustained as an infinite reflection of an eternal principle of existence. If you were an eternal citizen, you would say, "I exist.

I have always existed. I always will exist. There is no past, no present; there is only the eternal now,” and in reflection, the infinite universe’s existence, relies upon the eternal universe to be sustained. How can a material, universe exist infinitely? How can it not degrade? How can it not collapse and cease to exist? Only through the eternal pattern of perfection, as it is reflected from the Creator. Do you see that this infinite universe is an infinite reflection of eternal existence, of being sustained?

And what is that factor that you know and can identify with, that sustains the universe? It is love. You call it love. We have many other names for it. As one who has come from Paradise, I know well of how this material universe operates and exists and what sustains it. Love is the most valued possession of people who understand balance, who understand unity and wholeness. Love is the grand harmonic of the universe. You identify in some ways with what I am speaking of as “providence,” that when you are in alignment with the universe, what you need is provided. This is the loving, guiding presence of the Creator in your infinite universe.

Where there is wholeness and oneness, there is no separation. Your infinite activity of living is to learn how to live in oneness—you call that love—to become whole. You will have all that all your needs, wants, and all your desires come into wholeness through your infinite experience. Many of the things

that you desire now you will leave behind knowing that they do not contribute to your infinite career. That is a wise decision, for it is a decision to live in love, to live in harmony, to live in oneness, to live in unity with the grand flow of the universe.

Others speak of this as the “Tao.” Love is the Tao, in certain terms and certain understandings. Love is that flow, which is one. It is as some say, too, an experience—you are the wholeness, you are the oneness, and unique at the same time. How could this be? It simply IS. Your experience here is to learn that oneness—how to make decisions to live in wholeness, how to live in unity with the universe, how to love yourself so that you want wholeness in your life, so that you want unity and you want harmony with the flow of the universe.

When you pray and when you command your will to do God’s will in your life, you have commanded the universe to draw you and pull you into its alignment. Figuratively, the universe says, “It is here. We wait you to come into this wholeness that we know.” The examples of your great avatars, of Christ Michael as Jesus, of the other ones who came to show you the way—they showed you how to be one with the universe, how to be at peace—how to “let,” rather than “make,” rather than “force,” rather than to execute by your command. How to command by “letting”—now there is a concept, is it not? What a challenge to learn to command by “letting,” to be in

total alignment, setting the pattern for that which will come into your life of wholeness. If you can learn this, you are well on your way, my friends!

We have spoken many times about a discerning mind, the necessity of seeing the many layers within one concept, an idea, belief, or way of life—and to discard the superfluous, the meaningless, the shallow, the superficial, and to take hold of what has meaning and value, truth, beauty and goodness. Many of you have been so acquisitive, so gathering of substance for your physical needs, for your ego needs, for your authority needs, for your power needs, and most of these are your needs—they are not the needs that are required to live in oneness in the universe.

There was one earlier today who spoke of wishing to be in this wholeness, to simplify his life, to be able to accept and get on the way rapidly, as his guides told him. It requires a discarding of the superfluous, trusting that there will be the unity that you seek, letting that oneness come into your life. This is advice for everyone, and everyone who reads these words. The sustaining organizing agent of the universe is love—not the simple, child-like love that you have been taught and relate to—but the simple love of oneness, of wholeness, of unity, of harmony.

We have spoken to you often in the past, and your teachers have as well spoken of getting rid of separation to find integration, wholeness, the “we” and “us”

of living, the “and” and “with” of process—rather than the “except” and “but.” Where would this universe be if the Creator said, “Well, I will sustain this...except....” “You can have this but....” No, that does not work, does it? The example, which you cannot grasp with your hands or your mind, is the “entity” that is with you—that Father fragment that lives in you and has chosen to be captive with you in your material life’s existence. If you can grasp what this “entity” has given up to find wholeness with you, surely you could be willing to give up some of your needs and desires to find wholeness with this holy one that is within you.

You know that I am here in my presence and you feel me. You yearn for the time when you can embrace me, that I might hug you, that I might hold you close to me with my eyes, and your eyes upon mine, for me to see deep within you and know all about you. What would you give up for that? What would you give up to know your Father fragment, at that level of knowing? that presence? that oneness? You could not exist as you are with that knowledge very long.

You are, in many ways, not prepared for that. You must learn to be whole within yourself, first. Many of you have the great challenge of wholeness: simply to love yourself, to hold yourself dear. Who in your life do you hold dear? A spouse, a loved one, a child, grandchild, relative, friend, an associate—what would you do for this person?

What advice would you give them to find wholeness? What lengths would you go to remove a burden from them, so their life would be lighter, and their way would be known to them? Many of you have such friends that you would even lay down your life for: you must do the same for yourself. You have heard the words, “You must love yourself as Jesus loves you, as God loves you,” but my friends that has escaped many of you, and the content and degree of receptivity of that challenge to accept yourself as you are. The same love that sustains the universe is within you. Everything in the universe is dedicated and committed to sustaining your journey.

What God wants you to bring into your life is the capacity to love yourself completely, to accept yourself completely, to appreciate yourself with the degree of appreciation that Jesus had for you, Christ Michael has for you, that God has for you. The universe waits for you to do that! The universe will not be complete, until you can do that. Now, we are not asking you to do that in this lifetime, but to simply strive to do that in your lifetime. You have hundreds of lifetimes ahead of you to practice this and to get this right, to find that integration, to appreciate how you are being sustained, how God has coordinated, integrated, and ordered the whole universe in a pattern of harmony, to sustain you.

The universe will not fall apart and will not collapse, simply because it is a reflection of the eternal—its pattern is

perfect. As I have studied the archives—our archives—I have learned that you have had lessons about what love is and what it is not. I reviewed that you have been taught that love is agreement, acceptance, and appreciation, similarly as I have spoken of a few moments ago. These lessons are vital to your career. There have been some supremely refined presentations to you—meaning you here, and other Teaching Mission groups, and groups that are not identified with the Teaching Mission or the Magisterial Mission.

Think of how you feel when you come into the presence of one of your loved ones whom you have not seen for so many years. Yes, you may have talked with them frequently, but have not seen them. You meet..., they come to your house or you go there. You see each other and you run to each other’s arms and you hug each other. Tears roll down your cheeks and you laugh and you cry. You reflect upon the past—the times together and the times you have had apart—and you take great joy in seeing each other. This is the kind of integration I am talking about—sincere, deep abiding appreciation for each other. This is a real, living part of the sustainability of a universe—a universe within you, as an individual, and a universe of trillions of beings and billions of planets. And my friends, you will have the same receptivity after you cross over to the mansion worlds. After your integration in the resurrection halls, you will find a reception for you that is

grand and glorious. Those who know you, even those whom you have never met, who appreciate you and have guided you from afar, will be there to receive you.

The point of all this is very simple: The universe is shot through with and simply operates in harmony. It operates in love. It operates in oneness—and the only exceptions are through the self-willed decisions, the hardheaded, withdrawing behaviors of individuals who have self-will—and only that! The era of rebellion on your planet in this region with the other planets is an extremely isolated occurrence. The self-willed, self-directed aloof distinctions, self-segregating behavior of individuals is manifold, but is part of the journey. Working through that to overcome that will define your wholeness. Then, smile at your foibles, forgive yourself for being hardheaded and withdrawing, and then move forward to integrate yourself with others. Integrate yourself with your self—love your self with the same benevolent, caring, compassionate over-care that the universe has for you. That is your journey: express in service all the potential at all levels and dimensions of your existence through an infinity of time, if it takes that long, to reach Paradise.

And it is all right to stand in appreciation of your self when you are acknowledged by your peers, and when you are acknowledged by your superiors in the after-life, and all the lives that you have, that you have the capacity and

capability to appreciate yourself. That is all right. That is the way it should be—not that you are better than anyone else, not that you are more special or have greater value, but you are of equal value.

You stand in awe at the possibility, now, of speaking to an angel. What would that be like? Could you get the words out of your mouth to say, “Hello?” Or, “I am glad to be here.” But someday, my friends, you will be able to do that with equal poise as that angel, with the same composure, with the self-same image and self-esteem as that angel, because you will have overcome arrogance, you will have overcome self-deprecating behaviors and thoughts, attitudes and beliefs about your self. You will have overcome those and have accepted that you are in love with the universe, and the universe is in love with you. You are loved, and this is the sustaining power of the universe, the harmony, pattern and order set upon it at the moment of creation, by the Creator. Pattern and order and harmony have all of the infinite eternity to accomplish, and you are a part of that.

A real question for you: Do you grasp this?

Student: For the first time. And “yes” from other students.

MONJORONSON: Thank you. My presence would be for nothing if you did not understand this underlying sustainable principle and harmony of the

universe. That is what my mission is here to accomplish. This is what the Correcting Time is to accomplish: to bring harmony and order to end the separation, to begin the integration of you as an individual with the universe, your planet with all the rest of civilized planets, and bring your planet into the days of light and life. That is harmony, that is love—and that is sustainable, and it is sustained because of God, and it grows because of your decision and action to grow.

This completes our lessons on sustainability. Are there questions?

Student: The lesson on sustaining government and corporations had a lot of information that really made me think. In many countries there are a couple of issues that impact government and businesses and their advancing souls. One has to do with corruption in government and business. The other is impacting local governments, namely, gangs. Would you like to comment on that?

MONJORONSON: These are behaviors of separation. Separation gains power by being separate and taking power from others. It is a failure to understand the basic principles of oneness, that you gain far greater power and authority—and rewards—by becoming one with the rest of humanity, the rest of the world, the rest of the universe. The behavior of rebellious gangs is no different than the

attitudes held by self-serving individuals in corporations.

Remember that corporations are neither bad nor good, they are simply a means of commerce, they are edifices of organization wherein individuals have their own agendas for power, authority, money, for their ego, for the outworking of their fears at the expense of others. These are the arenas that they deal in. Do you see the integration of these? (Yes, very much so.) Was there more to your question, sir?

Student: I have a question that has to do with sovereignty. It is often good to find unity in economic ventures with other countries, but some people have told me that China has invested in building a major road across our country, between Mexico and Canada, to increase commerce. Some people are very much concerned that we may be giving up our sovereignty to allow other countries to invest in such a way. We would be dealing with countries that may not be our friends. Would you like to comment on that one?

MONJORONSON: Investing in building highways by anyone does not abrogate a nation's sovereignty.

Student: No, but opening our doors to them, kind of a free enterprise system, and foreign countries are buying into our corporations.

MONJORONSON: You are speaking about economic policy, rather than sovereignty, sir.

Student: Okay. (Pause.) Is this a good direction for us to take?

MONJORONSON: Us? Who is “us?”

Student: Our country. Should we be building our own highways without seeking investments from outside?

MONJORONSON: This issue you speak of is neither an ethical or a moral issue, nor one of service, but of economic investment by other countries. Whether it is good or bad is not determined by the investment, but by how people conduct themselves in its service. Highways do not make decisions, neither do corporations make decisions as a soul entity that has moral or ethical value. Rather, it has societal ethical and moral value.

These questions are important to you, I see, but they do not lead us in the direction of individuals to help themselves. The domination of one country over another, whether it is economic or otherwise, does not disallow individuals to make decisions on their own. Whether it is good or bad has to do with the economic policies and outcomes that one sees. It may be of great value for one country to build a highway through another country, whereas in one other country, it may be a great disservice. The

outcomes do not necessarily affect the moral decisions of individuals. Neither do they detract from their capacity to serve their society or their families or their country. (Thank you.)

Student: Over the past few years I have had the opportunity to interact—I believe—with mortals from other planets than this, or entities that are non-human. I have seen enough evidence and felt the presence of these non-humans, and I have now had the opportunity to talk to hundreds of people, also, that have had these experiences. Can you comment on, to help me understand a little of what I am seeing, and what these other people are feeling.

MONJORONSON: How do you wish me to reply?

Student: Just to give me whatever insight might be of benefit, that I can then learn how to conduct my own life and maybe give advice to other people.

MONJORONSON: Certainly. First, there are entities/beings, material and energetic, as well, who inhabit your planet. They inhabit it as visitors inhabit a hotel. They are here to serve, they are here to observe, they are here to work, they are here to learn and grow. We have spoken about the mandates in spatial management before, and I will not repeat myself, or repeat the words of others. It is essential that as you open your

awareness, your consciousness, to become aware that your universe is far, far, far larger than you had ever anticipated, that the dimensions you live on—these three, plus time—are very small. This is a captive environment that you live in, and when you begin to expand yourself into the realms of other dimensions, both energetic and otherwise, you have begun to explore the boundaries of your own mind.

It is essential that individuals who take these journeys of consciousness are aware of their own limitations, both the faculties of their minds and their beliefs. The beliefs of individuals mostly hold them back from taking these journeys into other states of consciousness/awareness. Your own awareness has begun to expand, and you have begun to test the waters of what is real and what is not, what is you and what is not, what are your fears and beliefs, and what is true and what is not.

Always be most careful about your journeying and your contacts with these entities and energies, that you always keep a toehold in your own realm, as those who have advised others and you before. Shamans always leave a thread of energy behind to find their way out of the cave. This truly is good advice. You can leave an energetic thread from where you are to where you travel and retrace your steps. This is a thread of consciousness that is real. This is the thread of energy of consciousness that you direct and receive from universe center, and you direct into

earth center as well. This is energetic, it is consciousness, it is multi-dimensional—it is most difficult to explain to you how this operates, not necessarily why—it just does. This is real.

We want you to know that most of the experiences you have had are real, that they have substance and meaning, and that there are truly numerous beings and entities around you who can advise you, should you take the opportunity to ask. Do not be afraid to ask them how to protect yourself during these travels, these journeys of consciousness, as they are mandated by their very presence here to be in accord and helpful to those who seek their advice and wisdom.

They are as well, self-willed individuals and have the capacity to deceive you, but they are in the main, not going to do that. It is much like going to a carnival for a child: You go to a place that is wondrous, that is spectacular. There are sounds that astound you, that make your insides vibrate and the visions in your eyes become scattered inside your mind's imagination. Oftentimes, children cannot tell the difference between what is real out there and what they imagine in their mind. And they go home and relive those experiences again and again. You are as a child in this realm of consciousness as well, and you should take advice where you can receive it.

Your question is most sincere and ...(tape turned)... nor deceive you about the complications that are involved in this. Yet, I would not hold you back,

either. I support your activities, as many others do. They travel as adventurers who need to bring back visions and messages from what they have seen. This is not unlike frontier artists who went into the wilderness decades and centuries ago, and came away with visions of an altered reality of the waterfalls, forests, and mountains that they saw. Yet there was an aspect of reality that was inescapable, even though it has the hallmarks of fantasy, in your estimation now. Have I gone too far in answering your question, or have I missed the mark?

Student: I believe you have given me some guidance—I thank you! May I ask a follow up question? (Certainly.) This could help others, I believe, in addition to myself. I have several paths open to me, all of which I believe are of service in terms of sustainability, in terms of helping with the times that are to come—the Correcting Times. How can I decide which of these paths is of best service, not only to myself, but also to others. I would appreciate any assistance along those lines.

MONJORONSON: Certainly. The short way through that thicket is to suggest that you work for sustainability by finding unity, by bringing wholeness, where you can. (Pause.) Is this too simple?

Student: I would appreciate any elaboration. (Much laughing.)

MONJORONSON: Let us take another short cut through this thicket. You have within yourself the capacity to examine your intentions, to examine the capacities of service you can provide. You as well have the capacity to understand the necessary aspect of fulfilling your life-plan, the pattern for your life to its fulfillment, and through service. I would suggest that you, before retiring at night, write out your intentions for this service, and ask your guardian and your Father fragment to address these issues through the night. Through the course of several days or weeks there will develop an integration of the aspects and factors surrounding your request. There is integration among them and you, and this will become known to you when you ask.

I could blurt that out to you now, but your life and the life of others here and elsewhere and everywhere is truly a mystery. There is not much fun in the journey if you get to the goal in one day. You will have by-passed the wonders of living through these experiences. Your learning is experiential, it is conceptual, and more than that. Seek to have all of these integrated through your guardian's and the assistance of the Creator's spirit in you, and ask that this be revealed to you in the capacity that you can understand and apply in your life as service to your world and to yourself. I hope this answer is more sustainable for you. (Yes, thank you very much. It gives me lots to think about.)

Student: I know that you are working with other groups around this world, other than with those associated with the Teaching Mission. Do you use other names? Do you identify yourself in other ways to these other groups?

MONJORONSON: Yes. (Long pause, broken by much laughing.)

Student: I will accept that answer. Thank you very much.

Student: We recently were exposed to more information about the Gaia theory, and some of the scientific understanding that it is now supporting this theory, and as I listened to this, I thought, "I wonder how Mother Spirit is involved in this. It seems as if it is also intimately related to these lessons on sustainability." I wonder if you could comment on that?

MONJORONSON: Yes, certainly. Gaia is the harmonic frequency of your planet, if you were to give it a name. The concept of Gaia is a wonderful way for humans living on this planet to align their energies with Gaia. When they do so, they are placing their energy in alignment with the earth's, its harmony, its frequency—and that is sustainable. Do you see that connection? (Yes.)

Gaia is not a personality—it is not a spirit entity, as we would identify. Gaia is the registered frequency of this planet. It is the harmonic that sustains this planet, and enables your world to live in the

future after volcanism and tectonic activities are completed, after the sun is sustained by exterior energies, in balance with the inflow and outflow of energy. The harmonic of Gaia will be complete in the days of light and life in that balance where your world is sustained by the universe energy, rather than from the sun itself. All will remain in balance. Your world will be sustained well into the future, when the harmony of Gaia is maintained by its citizens as well.

You had something there at the end?

Student: There was something about how this is being understood now, like a self-regulating organism, in a similar way that the human body has physiology that has ways of balancing different chemical reactions and hormones, and all, that the earth itself is seen now as being able to regulate or bring itself back into balance.

MONJORONSON: It is more the opposite. What is out of balance, seeks balance. The earth, Gaia, is always in balance. When there are activities, whether it is tectonic or volcanic, or whether it is civilizational that is out of balance it will destruct or decrease as necessary, to bring it into balance with the earth. Wholeness seeks oneness. There is a holistic aspect of your world that exists—you call this Gaia—your scientists are beginning to understand this wholeness and this balance. There is much about this meta-science that you do

not understand yet and which will be forthcoming in decades, as scientists begin to go within and seek answers as well as going out to find answers.

Student: In one of your teachings, I think you said that there are some very evolved personalities and souls, but because of their environment, they are not material for the Correcting Times, and I just wondered if you can expound on what aspects of the environment are detrimental to young people, or other people that would prevent them from becoming instrumental in fostering the Correcting Times?

MONJORONSON: The most highly detrimental aspect towards the development and unlocking the potential of children are their parents. Yet, the parents are the most responsible individuals to do so. The parents are the hope of the future. Many have said in your society that the children are the hope of the future—we beg to differ. It is the parents who are the hope for the future. Where parents neglect, the children will not be raised well, and it must then come from within the child to resurrect the adult in themselves to see the way and follow that way.

There are individuals who are raised in dire, despicable, disastrous family situations, who nonetheless come out and become exemplary to their society—wonderfully full souls, who have made a great service of their lives, by the

moral and ethical decisions that they have made. Factors of neglect that parents provide weigh immensely on the outcomes of these young individuals. Any inclinations of separation between the parent and the child are significant. There must be an integration and continuity of the adult in the child and the child in the adult, that one becomes the other. When parents fail to see this continuity, and see themselves as separate and see themselves as being burdened by their children, then children will not be able to unlock the potential that is within them, no matter what schools they go to, no matter what cultural resources are provided.

Parents must assist the unlocking of the hearts of their children in addition to their minds. There is a presence within the parent that must touch the presence of the child. It is important to look within the child in love, through their eyes, and the child through your eyes, in love, to make a connection of souls. Truly, this is the place of connection. The responsibility of parents is burdensome and worrying, yet it is a place of tender giving and receiving, a place where love can be taught. Family is the primary socializing institution in your society, any society—an essential place where children are raised. Single parents can do this, but a single parent is inadequate to fulfill the full complement of roles the children must learn, and the models that need to be complete by their adulthood. They need both models to unlock the potential

within them, for there are many roles to be played out in their mind through these models as they learn, play, grow, and work. Thank you for your question.

Student: In another recent paper the issue of birth control came up and you stated that the universe already knew before conception that you were in the process of coming into being. Then in another week when the question was brought up that the world has been struggling with this issue of population control and what is an appropriate number of people to inhabit the world, that it was a matter of belief in whether we took up euthanasia or—you didn't refer to abortion, but obviously there are many abortions done—and I just wondered how we are supposed to negotiate the concept or the idea that we are pretty much predestined to come into existence, versus the decisions we make in allowing an existence to come into existence, and is there such a thing as moral responsibility for that, or how does mere belief play into it?

MONJORONSON: It is responsible of individuals who become parents to bring their children into existence as responsibly and lovingly with similar intentions as our Father God has brought the universe and you into existence. Care has been made for your existence, and care has been made for your survival.

This skein of problems you present is a knot of beliefs that are inter-related in

your society, in your world. It is a prime example, a result of the abdication of responsibility by the managers of this planet, in millennia past. It is heart-breaking to us—to use your phrase—to see these issues come into existence, to see children, whether they are teenagers or individuals in their 20's, 30's or 40's, having children and do not have the capacity to raise them responsibly, or even care for them physically. Where is the harmony there? There is none. Where is the order? Where is the pattern? It is gone.

Our work in the Correcting Time is to bring pattern, order and good models into existence. Each one of you was anticipated on Divinington. Each one of you is loved, appreciated. Each of you has a purpose, a meaningful life, a life-plan for existence, part of which you can accept as becoming parents. When you have children, raise them with the same dedication, fervor, interest, and presence as Christ Michael brought this world into existence, who then provided a loving model as Jesus. Raise them with this love. Raise them with harmony so they have integration and oneness within their being.

How can you assist children to raise children responsibly, when they become adults? It is necessary for a maturing society to instill in its members the belief that they are responsible for their children and who they become...and to bring into existence the number of children that you can care for responsibly,

carefully, with dedication and commitment. How many would that be? Perhaps you have the capacity to raise four children into adulthood, to become responsible, capable, and spiritually enlivened individuals. Perhaps it is only one. Perhaps you do not love yourself enough to even raise one. Becoming a responsible parent begins by providing a responsible model for your own children. You must give your children sustainable beliefs and models to follow, so that when they are able to have children they will make a responsible decision to have children or not, and to raise their own children responsibly if they choose to have children.

Applying eugenics is not necessary when individuals understand the responsibility of having children. They will practice what is necessary to bring children into existence. That may be abstinence, it may be birth control—whatever is necessary to bring responsible, loving individuals into your world is what is needed. The responsibilities of procreation are not taught or enforced well on our planet. There is a huge backlog of social issues on your world, but resolving them must begin with the individual. That is why parenting and raising children responsibly is so important to the Correcting Time, to the Magisterial Mission, and to Christ Michael, and as Jesus when he lived here on your planet.

There is no way through the problems you describe, other than

through the example of one person at a time. The societies of this world are so bereft, incapable, and incompetent to raise and educate individuals in how to be responsible, procreative parents that it will take many generations to correct this problem. Yes, there are some outstanding examples, but there are so few to point to. Thank you for your question.

Student: Do you think our inability to be the kind of parents and kind of families that we could have under more ideal situations is a direct result of the rebellion, or is it just that we are wayward?

MONJORONSON: Both. Could we bring this to a close?

This session took a high toll on my energy. My fiancé and I had hosted this last TR session of Monjoronsen's at our small carriage house in Evergreen, Colorado. The preparation, being anxious that everyone was comfortable and their needs met, in addition to being the TR of the session where numerous questions were asked, made me become less and less objective and disconnected from the process of TRing. The question, "Could we bring this to a close?" was my plea to bring this to a close, and quickly.

I was aware, though, that Monjoronsen had not actually come to a close. The ending, as it existed, was ragged and unfinished. There was no benedictory closing, there were no blessings and good cheer. As we will see, Monjoronsen allowed me to rest, eat, and get refreshed so we could rejoin for a smooth ending.

[The group had a break to share Christmas goodies and fellowship. During the break Monjoronson requested that the group reconvene.]

MONJORONSON: This is Monjoronson. So you see, these questions point out the obvious: the need for harmony, the need for love. When you see only the problems and you deal with them, you will only find solutions to the problems, rather than the causes, which will cause more problems to arise, later.

When you address the harmony or frequency of a problem, then you get to the root of it. With problems, there is an absence of harmony, there is chaos and disharmony, there is not love. When you seek answers through love, harmony, and oneness you will find answers that endure for generations, and eventually for the life and existence of the whole planet and the system of planets.

Christ Michael governs your local universe through love, always seeking harmony, always seeking opportunities for growth for individuals, allowing for

disharmony, allowing for dissonance, but never accepting rebellion. Free-will choice is always an obvious opportunity for problems and for solutions. Using the examples of your spiritual leaders, Christ Michael/Jesus and others will provide you with models to live by.

Your world lacks a sufficient history of good examples and models of societies that were successful. Civilizations of your world have come and gone, and even great nations have fallen. So where are the truths for nation building? You must, my friends, invent them. You must devise them out of the harmony of the universe using the oneness that is inclusive, all, one, and is the harmony of love. Seek love and harmony, seek oneness. Embrace each other in love. Find harmony and integration with each other and with your world. Be one with the Source, which is always within. I wish you a good day and a good journey. I will return in a few weeks, and begin a new series for you. Good day.

Conclusions

The conclusions we can draw from these twelve papers are very clear and startling.

The obvious first conclusion is that we are to believe there exists a divine being from Paradise who is here to help lead the people of earth through the wilderness of a cataclysm in the near future. He is known to many people by the name of “Monjoronson,” but by other names in this and other countries, cultures, religions, and ethnic groups around the world.

He tells us that he is not here to prevent the cataclysm but to provide us with preparations, guidance, and perspectives large enough for us to rebuild our world after the cataclysm. And not only rebuild it but to reinvent our social institutions so that our nations and civilizations become sustainable into an unknown future.

Many aspects of these papers read like a science fiction fantasy, but what this descending son from Paradise tells us is very feasible. It may appear that he is poking at our human condition and weaknesses, but at the same time he is offering us a way

forward through our plight to see a future that we can very possibly bring into existence.

We can conclude, too, that he is not alone. He tells us that he has come with a large staff, a managerial and technical complement of highly capable spiritual beings who are available for us to contact. They are here, in part, to advise us when we ask for assistance and hear them if we have the native abilities to consciously dialogue with them.

One of the less than disclosed parts of his messages is that to co-creatively engage this process, we will need several resources: a willingness to accept “inner guidance” or call it “inspired thinking or writing,” and the use of active channels as members of what he calls “working teams,” much as is used for software development and in engineering industries. That will provide a spontaneous mutualism for idea generation, synchronistic and coincidental generation of insights for problem and issue resolution, but more importantly for creating solutions that

were not evident from the problems at hand.

We may have our doubts about the existence of spiritual beings of hundreds of orders in the hierarchy of the Creator's universe, and even less confidence in the intriguing reality of consciously working with non-material, spiritual entities, but be assured, they do not!

Monjoronson does not ask us to wait, but to engage the issues and topics of these papers now, while he is not physically present. We are not to wait, and wait, and wait as so many other cults have waited for their savior to arrive and take them away from all the problems. No, he is asking us to engage these issues now, as we are able.

There are numerable points of his presentations that are remarkable, but perhaps the most outstanding example is his perspective of our world. He is neither from our world or invested in its past, but is committed to its future, particularly the future of its inhabitants as they are able to build a sustainable world. His perspective became very clear when he described our world's predicament: We often do not see the problems that are apparent to him—problems that we could not resolve before the cataclysm simply because we are so divisive, competitive, fearful, and untrusting of each other. Nations could not come to agreement, even if they knew when the cataclysm would occur, how it would occur, and what was

needed to prepare for it. This sounds very cynical, but that, too, reflects the reasons we could not solve these problems, if we even knew about them.

Monjoronson is asking us to move ahead, and make effective efforts to overcome provincialism where there is no immediate or long term conflict, and look to common, universal interests.

An early conclusion that Monjoronson takes for granted is that our world is under the watchcare of a benevolent universe administration. That may sound astounding considering that most people of our world do not believe in God, while others believe God created the universe and our world instantly perfect as it is. Few believe that our universe and this world were brought into existence with intention and a design—imperfect, evolving, and moving toward balance, stability, and sustainable.

We can conclude, too, from Monjoronson's comments that the business of the universe is the production of quality souls! If that is so, then we should not be complacent to accept conditions on our planet as they are.

It becomes very clear, too, that Monjoronson's perspectives, encompassing as they are for our world, also look out at the universe to provide us with an incredibly large panoramic view of the universe. We simply are not prepared for his language, terms, and the sheer dimensional magnitude and

nature of the universe. It is far grander and more complicated than we have any comprehension.

Where our religions would limit us to a simple polar relationship between ourselves as individuals and God, he tosses off terms like creator sons, resurrection halls, super universes, local universes, and other planes of existence with their own set of dimensions. He doesn't even bother to share with us their spatial dimensions in light years. If we are discerning, we will know that the question is irrelevant because space travel as we know it is not the medium of travel!

What we conclude, too, if we can wrap our minds around it, is that there is an exceptionally developed hierarchy of universe management and administration. He mentions in passing about "life carriers," and speaks of actuarial predictions in centuries, with ease. We do the same, but our predictive perspectives are so limited, as to leave us guessing what may actually occur a week from now. It is apparent that he sees the future much more clearly than we do, and he is willing to be very open about what is to occur.

Most of our scientists know that eventually there will be a large die-off of the human species in the not too distant future. Our planet simply cannot continue to provide the resources needed for an ever-growing population that is consuming easily harvested resources of our planet. And, increasing

human density only encourages rapid contact and spread of contagious, lethal pathogens across the world in a very short time.

We can conclude, too, that without an overarching plan that can be put into place across the world before, during, and after the cataclysm, that our selfish, human proclivities will make for global anarchy and lead to another dark age, but this time on a global scale. There appears to be no better time for a conscious, co-creative partnership with this spiritual enterprise of the universe than now. If we accept his invitation to us to co-creatively work with him, then we must share the larger perspective of the universe and our world as he experiences it.

Lastly, whether a cataclysm comes or not, his insights, perspectives, and the directions he is taking us are useful now. To abandon, forget, or dismiss global sustainability as a possibility surely dooms us to a future of more wars, poverty, pestilence, and isolation from our neighbors, whether they are across the hall in our apartment houses or across the globe in another continent. We must take his presence and his recommendations seriously, and adopt more conciliatory attitudes toward others and our shared future.

If we do this, then we become the saviors of our world, rather than looking to someone from outside our communities and world to save us. We are not to wait, and wait, and wait as

others have waited for their savior to arrive and take them away from all the problems. No, he is asking us to engage

these issues now, as we are able, co-creatively with him.



Epilogue: Conscious Evolution

Conscious evolution is a concept that has been raised to public awareness by global spiritual leaders, including Barbara Marx Hubbard, Jean Huston, Deepak Chopra, Marianne Williamson, and Neale Donald Walsh, to name only a few.

Gregory Ellison proposed conscious evolution in the early 1990s. "Mankind is on the verge of an evolutionary leap in consciousness, to a whole new way of thinking and being that will put us as far above our present concept of "man" as modern man is above our stone age ancestors. Until roughly the present time, the forces of evolution have been external to mankind. Whether we think of these forces as essentially physical-biological, or essentially spiritual, in either case we have not consciously directed the course of our own evolution. This is simply where the journey has brought us. But no more. From this point forward we will consciously participate in the direction of our own evolution. We will become what we choose to become." (www.consciousevolution.com)

What is remarkable about Monjoronson's revelations is the coincidental timing of their appearance, and the emergence of

conscious evolution as a topic of greater awareness at the public level.

Remarkably, within a year of the publication of this manuscript (Spring 2007) multiple developments have occurred to bring about a means to enact conscious evolution at the level of local communities. These include:

- 1) The process of working collaboratively with "Spiritual Consultants" in a team setting introduced rather spontaneously at an Association of Light and Life Conference in Santa Barbara, 2006.

- 2) Co-Creative Design Teams and Co-Creative Working Teams were introduced at the Association of Light and Life Conference held at Unity Village, Missouri in June 2007.

- 3) Several who attended asked how the Teams could be developed locally. A few weeks afterward, it was proposed that a Co-Creative Design Team Workshop be held and open to the public to see if this could become a viable option of training to prepare people for the Transition Era and the New Era.

- 4) "Introduction to Co-Creative Design Teams Workshop" was held at Snowbird Ski Resort east of Salt Lake City, Utah in October 2007. The

Workshop proved to be a success, and preparations were made to host several more Workshops around the country. The first international CCDT Workshop was held in San Miguel de Allende, Guanajuato, Mexico, August 4-15, 2008. Work is now underway to produce a second international workshop in Germany in the fall of 2009.

What the Co-Creative Design Teams (CCDTs) provide to individuals is a means of engaging their future constructively, with the consultation of Spiritual advisors who have far larger perspectives of how to proceed. In other words, if conscious evolution is to become *de facto*, then there must be a means for millions of ordinary individuals do effectively engage and implement the means to do so at their local levels.

5) A local CCDT was established in Evergreen, Colorado and has been operational since early December 2007. It meets weekly at a local member's residence. Recordings and transcripts are made of the discussions between

Team members and the Spiritual Consultant. Transcripts are archived at www.tmarchives/projects.

Our Local Team is currently working on sustainable relationships in six paradigms: the procreative couple,

the non-procreative young couple, the recent-empty-nesters, 50-70 year olds, 70+ elderly, and the single individual. Our Spiritual Consultant, Sondjah, has guided us to examine the value structure that underlies all sustainable relationships, including sustainable communities, nations, and our global civilization. Three underlying values have come to light — life, equality, and growth. Other values emanate from those, as well as beliefs, expectations, and criteria for behavior that support those values within sustainable relationships. Relationships were named as the first project is to provide sustainable relationship designs. Of particular interest is developing designs for procreative couple relationships, who would raise children to become sustainable adults from within a sustainable family setting.

A Workbook is being prepared as a guide for other Local Teams that come into existence. Hopefully, that will be completed before the next Workshop in July.



Glossary

2012 — This date is significant to the 3,000 year Mayan calendar. Ref. *The Mayan Factor: The Path Beyond Technology*, by Jose Arguelles, for example. According to that calendar, which ended in 1987, there is a 25 year period of immense turmoil and change that occurs before the next 3000 year calendar begins December 22, 2012. That date inaugurates a different energy for the earth, a new era, and a new societal reorganization.

adjudication — The procedure of bring the personalities involved in the default and rebellion to trial and the finding of a verdict.

agondonters — A nominal title for individuals who believe in God by faith alone, without ever directly experiencing a divine personality.

angels — Created beings, as differentiated from material, evolutionary beings who were born. “Angel” is a global category of created beings. There are many orders of angels, with each order having specialized functions to perform. Generally, we associate angels correctly as spiritual helpers for mortals on material, evolving planets. Supervising angels are what we call arch angels. Angels are created beings by and are under the lineage of the Mother or Infinite Spirit.

architects of your local universe — This short phrase contains a great deal of information about creation, the act of will to create, and the designs of creation at the local universe level. It tells us that the universe has a rational development, coming into existence with a designed intention by the will of a Creator Son. It tells us, too, that creation is a process—most importantly, a continuing process leading to the settled days of

light and life for inhabited planets and inhabited local universes, as ours.

ascending son — Literally, mortals who are ascending toward Paradise; one who has embarked upon their infinite journey of growth, development, and maturation as an evolving spiritual being.

bestowal — Creator Sons undergo seven bestowals into and as the form of individuals in orders of beings under their rule, beginning with a highly evolved being and ending with the bestowal as a mortal born of a mortal woman on material world of time and space. These bestowals provide Creator Sons with an intimate understanding accompanied with great empathy and sympathy for those they rule.

celestial teacher — Celestial Teachers once were mortals on an inhabited planet, died, received a post-mortal education in the after life, and upon having satisfied the requirements for service, volunteered and were assigned to a material planet for service as part of their never-ending career. Having completed and achieved levels of competence and consciousness, they volunteered to return to another evolutionary, material planet to serve the mortals there for the advancement of that world’s populations. That may include the assignment to a single mortal to aid their progress in their earthly career.

Christ Michael / Jesus — Jesus was the name used by Christ Michael in his seventh bestowal. He is the Creator Son of this local universe, Nebadon.

Co-create (co-creative, co-created, co-creation, co-creatively, co-creates) — To bring into existence

through the joint, cooperative efforts of spiritual beings and mortals. It is more than cooperative in nature, as two people who co-inspire each other—their contribution becomes greater than the sum of their individual efforts.

Corps of Finality — The members of this body have completed their spiritual journey of ascension to Paradise, were embraced by the Creator, and inducted into the Corps of Finality.

Correcting Time, The — An over-arching program designed to co-creatively assist our planet to evolve into a more mature era of sustained peace, social development, and civilizational maturity that contributes to the generation of robust souls, through effective family, community, social, and economic institutions.

creator sons — An order of beings who demonstrate the Creator's unqualified generosity. These Creator Sons have been given charge to create from raw universe energy a much smaller version of the Infinite Universe called a "local universe."

days of light and life — The era of a planet that has been settled in peace for a long time, where there is a unified culture, language, religion, and monetary system, for example.

default and betrayal — The former governing principal of earth, his regional manager, and the manager above them defaulted to their own ego, and led many planets astray, as well as their managerial and administrative staff, and the populations of those worlds. They proclaimed that God did not exist; no one had any need to be obedient to God's will; people could do as they wished without consequence.

descending sons — Descending sons are those who come from Paradise and other places far beyond the realm of the worlds of time and space.

They descend to inhabited planets to assist the development and evolution of human institutions and of individuals.

They are dedicated to the descending ministry of service to the worlds and systems of time and space, to facilitate the progress in the Paradise climb of the lowly creatures of evolutionary origin—the ascending sons of God.

divine spark — See "God Within."

Era, Current — The era of our world as it exists now, before a global cataclysm. According to Monjoronson's statements, our Current Era will eventually suffer a major cataclysm that will result in a great deal of turmoil for a period of time (Transition Era) before people reorganize their societies (New Era).

Era, New — The era following the Transition Era, when the reconstruction of societal institutions has begun. .

Era, Transition — The era between the Current Era and the New Era.

eugenics — a program to improve the genetic development of a species by selective mating.

euthanasia — the act or practice of killing or permitting the death of hopelessly sick or injured individuals (as persons or domestic animals) in a relatively painless way for reasons of mercy

experimental planet — 1 of 10 planets is an "experimental planet" where variation is intentionally invested in the conditions of that planet's plants and animal species, as well as all environmental conditions supporting them. This allows for intentional development of variation and exception allowing evolution to take place on these planets as a "wild card" development.

Finaliter Corps — Corps of Finality.

First Source and Center — God, the Creator, the original cause of the Infinite Universe and all that came after.

fusion — The fusion of the mortal personality with the pre-personal Fragment of God. This usually occurs long after the mortal has passed into the spiritual realms, when that person has made and demonstrated his/her unqualified dedication to do God's will for the infinite duration of their existence.

Global sustainability — See Sustainability, global.

God Within — Known by many different names in god-centered religions around the world. Also known as "fragment of the Creator," "essence of God," "essence of the Creator," "spiritual Fragment of the Creator," "Father fragment," spark of God, and Divine Spark, for example. God Within presents the potential of an infinite partnership with the person.

grand universe — The total existent universe including the Infinite Universe and the Eternal Universe.

Guardian — Guardian Angel. Each person has a Guardian Angel to help the individual learn as much as they are able in their lifetime to aid the growth of their soul.

hierarchy (of administration of this planet) — Every inhabitable planet has a management and administrative overseer structure to assure the development of a planet into an inhabited planet that eventually enters the settled era of light and life. The primary planetary manager is the Planetary Principal.

inner spirit — See "God Within."

Jesus / Christ Michael — See Christ Michael /Jesus.

life carriers — An order of beings responsible for the design of life forms on inhabitable planets. They work with designed patterns of species, and those that have proven successful on experimental planets.

local universe — Think of this in terms of the size of our Milky Way galaxy or the Andromeda galaxy and surrounding cubic light year space influenced by its presence.

Magisterial Mission — One of numerous missions under the umbrella of "the Correcting Time."

Magisterial Son(s) — One line of the order of descending sons of Paradise who visit material planets on occasion to help uplift moral and spiritual development. Their stay may be brief or for many thousands of years. Some incarnate, while others do not.

mansion worlds — These are known as "Mansonia" and include the Resurrection Halls, teaching worlds, and numerous other worlds with specialized functions. These worlds exist in the "morontia" dimensions.

mansion world schools — On the morontial realm, there are planets solely devoted to the education of the ascending pilgrims of time and space. Other worlds exist for recreation, administration, and others solely for the use of orders of beings, for example. In the morontial realm all planets are created, having been designed for particular uses.

Mansonia — The name of a group of worlds, where Jesus told us he would wait for us after death.

Melchizedeks — These are created beings who perform as administrators and as teachers. There are several orders of Melchizedeks with specialized functions.

Midwayers — Literally, spiritual beings who are mid-way between angels and mortals, who are permanently assigned to work on inhabited planets. They are a little lower than the angels.

Monjoronson — Monjoronson is a divine descending son from Paradise of the Magisterial order. What this means is that he is from a line of spiritual beings who go out to the planets of time and space to provide service to them. This service is provided to give a boost to individuals and the planet's civilizations to develop, mature, become sustainable, and evolve. This service is usually provided at a time when those individuals and civilizations are vulnerable.

"Monjoronson" is only one name of many that he known by on our planet. Some call him "the anointed one." Others give him a name in keeping with their language and culture. The name "Monjoronson," is what some members of the Teaching Mission call him. At the time of writing this book, he was not in a material form. This allows him immensely greater flexibility to travel and communicate. When he does materialize, that will "cement" him in a material existence similar to our own, and limit his mobility.

Monjoronson is without gender. He has no need to reproduce. He was created, not born, meaning that he came into existence much as an energetic construct of an idea with will, consciousness, individuality, personality, and much more.

Gender is solely associated with the material worlds of time and space, and biologic evolutionary development. In the afterlife and spiritual realms of the universe, there is no need for biologic generation and associated genders. This realm is populated by created beings and those whose origins were from the material worlds of time and space, died, and resurrected in the "afterlife."

morontia — A level of spiritual existence between the mortal-material and the spiritual. Historically,

we have generalized everything in the afterlife as "spiritual," but in the reality that Monjoronson relates to us there are three levels that relate to our infinite journey to Paradise: the material, morontial, and spiritual. You could consider these realms as having their own dimensionality.

morontia worlds — Any world in the morontia realm of spiritual existence. We would think of these worlds as "spiritual" worlds, but in the very large scheme of the universe, and Monjoronson's explanations, this realm is immediately beyond our three dimensional existence, and where we arrive first after our mortal death. Our progression is from the material to the morontial to the spiritual.

Most Highs — A body of spiritual beings whose activities involve them in the affairs of men, and are cited in thirteen books of the Bible approximately 50 times.
www.biblegateway.com/

Nebadon — The name for our local universe. Think in terms of a galaxy as Andromeda and the cubic spatial environment affected by it.

over-population (of your planet) — Sustainable levels of population are determined by the "land-to-man" ratio over an indefinite period of time. This is primarily determined by the resources available, such as arable land, water, and mineral resources, but an indefinite period of time reduces that ratio greatly. This latter qualifier assumes sustainability without exploitable resources.

planetary principal, Machiventa Melchizedek — This is the managerial principal of our planet. He is of the order of Melchizedeks, who are administrators and teachers. The order of Melchizedek was mentioned in the Bible many dozens of times.

quarantined planets — Planets that were isolated from the rest of the local universe after falling into

rebellion, by being disconnected from the spiritual circuits of the universe.

Rayson — A senior Celestial Teacher.

rebellion — The rebellion supported the local mistaken belief that was no God, no ascension plan and no Paradise to attain.

Resurrection Halls — The first place we arrive after death for reassembly of our soul, personality, memory records, and the “Father Fragment of God” that was with us during our mortal life. Then we proceed to the “mansions” that the New Testament mentions. [John 14:2]

Revelation — Revealing new truth by channeled messages, by way of trance channeling as Edgar Cayce, or conscious channeling used to produce these papers. i.e., knowing and understanding without empirical experience; also known as inspiration. Revelation occurs in many ways, by sudden insight, sudden or growing awareness, through trance or conscious channeling in verbal or written form. Revelation is not limited to any generation, but is available to all generations.

Salvington — The capital of Christ Michael’s local universe.

self-will — The capacity to make decisions that have the import of infinity; i.e., will that is sovereign. The capacity to make decisions with your own power and independence, that affect your infinite career.

“Spirit” — A nominal term designating any individual or group of spiritual beings in the Creator’s hierarchy of spiritual beings. Although spirit will often provide me with a name that is comprehensible in my mind’s language, as often they do not. With the ones I speak with often, I prefer to personalize our relationship by addressing them by name.

Spirit of Christ — Literally, “the Comforter” that is mentioned in the New Testament that Jesus gave to the world after Epiphany.

Spirit of Truth — Also known as “the Comforter” that Jesus left on earth after Epiphany. We can call upon the Spirit of Truth to aid us in determining true revelation from false revelation by the “knowing” we get as confirmation.

Stillness, the practice of — Meditation. This practice is most effective when it is preceded by the declaration of an intention for “going into the stillness,” an invocation of God’s presence, and then a period of time where the person is not thinking. For example, their mind is not making lists, agendas, telling, teaching, sharing, coordinating and all the other things we do when we sit still and think.

The stillness offers the spark of God within us an opportunity to talk to us. When we listen in the stillness, we may not actually hear a voice or a silent voice. We may, however, later have a spontaneous “ah-ha!” insight, idea, new concept, or some other insight about something we had included in our intention.

Source of Eternal Love — God, the Creator, the First Source and Center.

super universe, seventh — The Grand Universe is composed of seven super universes. Each super universe contains billions of galaxies, for example.

sustainable bottom line — This is the measurable definition of a sustainable profit-making organization.

sustainable organization — An organization that has installed practices and policies that can sustain it into the unforeseen future.

sustainable religion — A religion that is able to grow, develop, and evolve; usually associated with religions that are able to engage new

revelation and incorporate validated revelation.
[See What Was God Thinking?!, Validating Revelation, p. 138-.]

sustainability, global — Practices that sustain individuals, families, communities, nations, and civilizations into the unforeseen future. The concern of Monjoronson is that our world will not survive as an incubator of new souls as it currently functions. His mission is to guide the evolution of human global social existence so that it not only survives but grows and matures. As world human relations now exist, civilizations will continue their cycles of build-decline-and-collapse.

Past civilizations have collapsed primarily due to violating environmental, material parameters. Once the man-to-land ratio is settled (a material sustainability quotient), to then move toward sustainability approaching the days of light and life, a civilization must install sustainability practices within social institutions.

Teaching Mission (TeaM, TM) — A global, celestial effort to teach people the fundamental principles for engaging a sustainable personal and social. Basic Teaching Mission lessons last approximately two years, given by a Celestial Teacher through a TR (transmitter/receiver, or channel). These early lessons were first begun in New Zealand in 1987, later spontaneously begun in Woods Cross, Utah, and then elsewhere in the United States.

My first experience with the Teaching Mission was in December 1992, in Salem, Oregon. The Celestial Teacher was Abigail. (See TM Archives Reference below.)

Teaching Mission group — A group of individuals who meet regularly to receive the lessons given by a Teaching Mission Celestial Teacher.

TM Archives Reference — See Resources and References. Go to www.tmarchives to view the original source documents via the Internet.

TR (transmitter/receiver, transmit/receive, channel) — The human channel. The term “TR” and “transmit/receive” were coined early in the Teaching Mission movement because many early followers did not like to be identified as mediums or channels. Almost all TRs in the Teaching Mission are conscious channels. That is, they are not trance channels, but conscious of the process when the spiritual entity speaks through them.

Trinity — The godhead of the Creator: God is the collective of the Father, Eternal Son, and Infinite Spirit. The Eternal Son is differentiated from Jesus/Christ Michael who is a Creator Son. (See “Creator Son,” Notes, Transcript 2)

Universe Energy — The fundamental, ultimate sub-atomic energy-particle from which all matter is created. (Ultimaton.)

working teams — A team of mortals and celestial beings working together to develop action plans, as would any team concerning projects that need completion. The spiritual beings provide insights and guidance to fulfill the development of these plans and their accomplishment that their human counterparts may not see. The mortal counterparts in these early stages simply do not have the experience, insights, or perspectives to devise plans that would lead a community toward integration with other communities to become mutually sustainable. And similarly for nations.

As this is a mutual experience, the celestial’s role is primarily to answer questions and guide the development of the project(s) without dominating the process of the working team. Asking intuitive questions (open ended questions) is the most productive for celestials to respond to. When mortals ask questions beginning with “Should I...” or “What is my best option...” they are almost never answered to the satisfaction of the mortal. But, for example, if the questions begin with, “What are my options regarding...?” and then follow the answers with

“Of those options, which would be my best course to take?” followed by “WHY?” then you will surely receive answers that are enlightening. But to ask “Why should I...?” is also not productive.

The best discerning question-asker are those who are very patient, plodding in routine,

and incisive. Always, Celestial Teachers use every opportunity to TEACH the mortal about living well, with quality of life foremost. And these feed the spiritual growth of the individual.

Resources and References

• **Bible:** www.biblegateway.com/

• **Teaching Mission Archives:**

www.tmarchives.com/transcripts.php

- Monjoronson - Personal & Planetary Upliftment - Jun. 11, 2006 - NOCO#84
- Monjoronson - Population & Earth Changes - Jul. 9, 2006 - NOCO#85
- Rayson; Monjoronson - Asking Questions; Changes - Aug. 13, 2006 - NOCO#87
(Cross-referenced as)
- Monjoronson; Rayson - Asking Questions; Changes - Aug. 13, 2006 - NOCO#87
- Monjoronson; Zarath - Paradigm Changes & Transformation - Aug. 27, 2006 - NOCO#88
- Monjoronson; Zarath - Stable Sustainable Societies - Sept. 10, 2006 - NOCO#89
- Monjoronson; Zarath - Foundations; Light & Life - Oct. 1, 2006 - NOCO#90
- Monjoronson; Zarath - Child Rearing & Sustainability - Oct. 22, 2006 - NOCO#91
- Monjoronson; Zarath; Eregon - Sustainability of the Individual - Nov. 5, 2006 - NOCO#92
- Monjoronson; Zarath - Sustaining Government & Corporations - Nov. 19, 2006 - NOCO#93
- Monjoronson - Purpose of Sustainability & Survival - Dec. 2, 2006 - NOCO#94
- Monjoronson - Model for Sustainability - Dec. 17, 2006 - NOCO#95
- Monjoronson - Feeling God's Sustaining Love- Jan. 1, 2007 - NOCO#96

• **The URANTIA Book**

www.urantiafoundation.org

www.urantiaabook.org

• **Web link for a sand pendulum:**

www.earthquakerose.com.

• **Web link to Rayson-Intentional Community:**

www.tmarchives.com/search.php?page=transcripts

Web links related to sustainability:

• **www.dieoff.com** This site will get you started and lead to you many other sites, even if you are only mildly curious. This is probably one of the better comprehensive sites on the web that covers all major issues relating to the potential of a die-off of the human species, and sustainability.

"Tragedy of the Commons" presents the reader with a look of what the world could look like after a global cataclysm. Rather than the world going through a Transition Era to a New Era, it would simply remain in the Transition Era for centuries as another Dark Age. Robert D. Kaplan is particularly adept at describing this scenario.

"Carrying Capacity" Ethical Implications of Carrying Capacity by Garrett Hardin describes parallels to Monjoronson's description of the "man-to-land" ratio (Chapter 1).

"Sustainability" Reflections On Sustainability, Population, Growth, and the Environment - Revisited, by Albert A. Bartlett, January 1998 is a comprehensive overview of sustainability.

END

BIO: Daniel Raphael, PhD

Daniel Raphael is an independent original thinker who does not work for or affiliated with any organization. He is a Viet Nam veteran with 18 years experience working in adult felony criminal corrections; father of three and grandfather of four children; former volunteer fireman, small business owner, inventor, and manufacturer of a household sewing machine product; self-taught theologian, ethicist, and holistic life coach; principal of Daniel Raphael Consulting since 2003; and a remarkably unsuccessful self-published author of numerous books, papers, and articles. Daniel enjoys public speaking and has taught numerous classes and workshops nationally and internationally.

Education

Bachelor of Science, With Distinction, (Sociology).
Arizona State University, Tempe, Arizona.

Master of Science in Education
(Educationally and Culturally Disadvantaged),
Western Oregon University, Monmouth, Oregon.

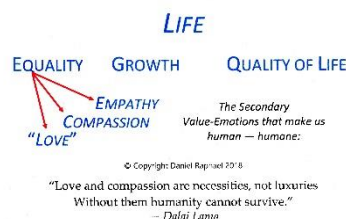
Doctor of Philosophy (Spiritual Metaphysics),
University of Metaphysics, Sedona, Arizona.
Masters Dissertation: *A Loving-God Theology*
Doctoral Dissertation: *A Pre-Creation Theology*



Achievements

- * Creator of The EMANATION Process, the core process of Stage 3 Democracies.
- * Creator of The Design Team Process, which incorporates the seven values and subsequent ethics and morality, the Raphael Design and Validation Schematic, and specific Design Team member roles.
- * Discoverer of the seven innate values of the Homo sapiens species
- * Creator of the Raphael Unified Theory of Human Motivation
- * Creator of the Raphael Unified Theory of Social Change
- * Originator of A Unique, Unified Theory of Ethics, Morality, and Values
- * Creator of Learning Centers for Sustainable Families
- * Discoverer of the Four Foundations for Sustainable Civilizations
- * Creator of the Raphael Premise and Hypothesis for the Existence of Dark Matter and the Increasing Rate of Expansion of the Universe

SEVEN VALUES HAVE SUSTAINED OUR SPECIES' SURVIVAL



Writer, Author, Publisher

- <https://sites.google.com/view/danielraphael/free-downloads>
- (1992) The Development of Public Policy and the Next Step of Democracy for the 21st Century, NBHCo.
- (1992) Developing A Personal, Loving-God Theology, NBHCo
- (1999) Sacred Relationships, A Guide to Authentic Loving, Origin Press [OOP] Available from the author.
- (2002) What Was God Thinking?!, Infinity Press ISBN 0-9712663-0-1 or from the author.
- (2007) Global Sustainability and Planetary Management
- (2014) Healing a Broken World, Origin Press [OOP]
- (2014, 2019) The Design Team Process
- (2015) Social Sustainability HANDBOOK for Community-Builders, Infinity Press. Available from the author.
- (2016, 2019) The Progressive's Handbook for Reframing Democratic Values
- (2016) Organic Morality: Answering the Critically Important Moral Questions of the 3rd Millennium
- (2017) Designing Socially Sustainable Democratic Societies
- (2017) A Theology for New Thought Spirituality
- (2017) God For All Religions — Re-Inventing Christianity and the Christian Church —
Creating Socially Sustainable Systems of Belief and Organization
- (2017) God For All Children, and Grandchildren
- (2017) Learning Centers for Sustainable Families and the Millennium Families Program
- (2018) The Values God Gave Us

- (2018) UNDERSTANDING Social Sustainability
- (2017) Pour Comprendre la Viabilité Sociale
- (2017) Entendiendo La Sostenibilidad Social
- (2018) Making Sense of Ethics — A Unique, Unified Normative Theory of Ethics, Morality, and Values
- (2018) Answering the Moral and Ethical Confusion of Uninvited Immigrants
- (2018) Restoring the Greatness of Democratic Nations — A Radically Conservative and Liberal Approach
- (2018) Artificial Intelligence, A Protocol for Setting Moral and Ethical Operational Standards
- (2019) Sustainable Civilizations, *A General Critical Theory* Based on the Innate Values of Homo Sapiens
- (2019) Seven Innate Human Values — The Basis for Consistent Ethical Decision-Making
- (2019) Foundations for an Evolving Civilization
- (2019) Thought Adjuster and the Conscious Mind
- (2019) The Raphael Premise and Hypothesis for the Existence of Dark Matter and the Increasing Rate of Expansion of the Universe
- (2020) Spiritual Metaphysics, the Quantum Foundations
- (2020) A Feminine Theology for Islam and Catholicism

Contact Information:

Daniel Raphael, PhD
 Cultural *Agent Provocateur*
 Cultural Leadership Training and Consulting
<https://sites.google.com/view/danielraphael/free-downloads>
daniel.raphaelphd@gmail.com • +1 303 641 1115
 PO Box 2408, Evergreen, Colorado 80437 USA
<https://bigmacspeaks.life>



Dream no small dreams for they have no power
 to move the hearts of men [and women].

Johann Wolfgang von Goethe, 1749-1832

